John D. Lee, First Trial

Philo T. Farnsworth Testimony

RT RS BT	PS
----------	----

[Bk 4 429] 365PHILO	[Bk 8 21 cont.] PHILO	^[274] PHILO	[Patterson
T.	T. TIMEO	T.	Shorthand is not
FARNSWORTH,	FARNSWORTH	FARNSWORTH	extant for this
SR.	HAVE YOU BEEN	BEING	material.
SWORN FOR	SWORN NO SIR I	SWORN AS A	material.
DEFENDANT.	HAVE NOT.	WITNESS ON	
DEI ENDINI	OATH	THE PART OF	
	ADMINISTERED	THE DEFENSE,	
	YOU BEEN HAVE	WAS EXAMINED	
	BEEN [space]	ASX BY	
	BEEN [space]	J.G.SUTHERLAN	
		D AS FOLLOWS:	
		R.N. BASKIN:	
		FOR	
		PROSECUTION	
Q.	$\{\mathbf{Q}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$	INQUIRY: Q.	
HAVE YOU BEEN	HAVE YOU BEEN	HAVE YOU BEEN	
IN COURT	IN COURT	IN COURT	
DURING THE	DURING	DURING THE	
PENDENCY OF	PENDENCY OF	PENDANCY OF	
THIS TRIAL? A. I	THIS TRIAL AI	THIS TRIAL? A. I	
HAVE NOT SIR.	HAVE NOT SIR	HAVE NOT, SIR.	
		J.G.	
		SUTHERLANDF	
		OR DEFENSE:	
Q. WHERE DID	$\{Q\}^{1}$ WHERE DID	Q. WHERE DID	
YOU LIVE IN	YOU LIVE IN	YOU LIVE IN	
1857 ? A. LIVED	$1857 \{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{1} \text{LIVED}$	1857? A. I LIVED	
IN BEAVER. Q.	IN BEAVER $\{Q\}^1$	IN BEAVER. Q.	
WHAT POSITION	WHAT POSITION	WHAT POSITION	
DID YOU HOLD	DID YOU HOLD	DID YOU HOLD	
IN THE CHURCH	IN THE CHURCH	IN THE CHURCH	
AT THAT TIME?	AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME?	

365. **JULY 1875.**

BOOK NO 4.

FIRST TRIAL OF JNO. D. LEE.

DEFENCE.

PAGE 429. PHILO. T. FARNSWORTH SENIOR 6TH WITNESS

468. JNO HAMILTON. —"— 7. —"—

474. JNO HAMILTON, JR. 8. —"—

483. RICHARD ROBISON. 9. —"—

489. SAMUEL JACKSON, SENIOR. 10. —"—

491. JNO. M. MACFARLANE. 11. —"—

RT	RS	BT	PS

A. BISHOP. Q.	$\{A\}^{i}$ BISHOP $\{Q\}^{i}$	A. BISHOP. Q.	
DID YOU KNOW	DID YOU KNOW	DID YOU KNOW	
A MAN HERE BY	A MAN HERE BY	A MAN HERE BY	
THE NAME OF	NAME OF	THE NAME OF	
JOHN MORGAN ?	JOHN MORGAN	JOHN MORGAN?	
A. I DID. Q.	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ I DID $\{_{\mathbf{Q}}\}^{i}$	A. I DI D . Q.	
STATE	STATE	STATE	
WHETHER HE	WHETHER HE	WHETHER HE	
WAS ALSO A	WAS ALSO A	WAS ALSO A	
MEMBER OF THE	MEMBER OF THE	MEMBER OF THE	
CHURCH ? A. HE	CHURCH { _A } ⁱ HE	CHURCH? A. HE	
WAS A MEMBER	WAS MEMBER	WAS A MEMBER	
OF THE	OF	OF THE	
CHURCH.	CHURCH. [space]	CHURCH.	
Q. DO YOU	$\{_{0}\}^{i}$ DO YOU	Q. DO YOU	
REMEMBER A	REMEMBER THE	REMEMBER A	
TRAIN OF	TRAIN OF	TRAIN OF	
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	
PASSING	PASSING	PASSING	
THROUGH HERE	THROUGH HERE	THROUGH HE RE	
THAT YEAR	THAT YEAR	THAT YEAR,	
THAT WAS SAID	THAT WAS SAID	THAT WAS SAID	
TO BE	TO BE	TO BE	
SLAUGHTERED	SLAUGHTERED	ASLSUGHTERED	
AT THE	AT	AT THE	
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOU TN NTAIN	
MEADOWS ? A. I	MEADOWS ? $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ I		
KNOW OF SUCH	KNOW OF SUCH	KNOW OF SUCH	
A COMPANY	A COMPANY	A COMPANY,	
PASSING, BUT	PASSING {BUT} ⁱ	BUT	
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING	ACCORDING TO	
THE BEST OF MY	BEST MY	THE BEST OF MY	
RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION,	
I WAS NOT IN G	I WAS NOT IN	I WASN'T IN	
TOWN WHEN	TOWN WHEN	TOWN WHEN	
THEY PASSED	THEY PASSED	THEY PASSED	
THROUGH. I	THROUGH, I	THROUGH, I MET	
MET SUCH A	MET SUCH A	SUCH A	
COMPANY AT	COMPANY AT	COMPANY AT	
CORN CREEK	CORN CREEK	CORN CREEK	
ON MY WAY	{ON} ⁱ MY WAY	ON MY WAY	
TO FILLMORE.	TO FILLMORE.	TO FILLMORE.	
Q. DID YOU	{₀} ⁱ DID YOU	Q. DI D YOU	
KNOW OF JOHN	KNOW OF JOHN	KNOW OF JOHN	

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

MORGAN BEING	MORGAN BEING	MORGAN BEING	
DEALT WITH	DEALT WITH	DEALT WITH	
BY THE	{BY THE} ⁱ		
CHURCH FOR	CHURCH FOR	FOR	
SELLING THIS	SELLING THIS	SELLING THE	
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	
TRAIN ANY	TRAIN ANY	TRAIN A	
CHEESE OR	CHEESE OR	CHEESE OR	
	OTHER	OTHER	
PRODUCE ? A.	PROPERTY { _A } ⁱ	PROPERTY? A.	
NO SIR, HE WAS	NO SIR HE WAS	NO, SIR, HE WAS	
NOT TO MY	NOT TO MY	NOT TO MY	
RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION	
OR	{OR} ⁱ	OR	
KNOWLEDGE.	KNOWLEDGE.	KNOWLEDGE. R.	
BASKIN:	{ ₀ } ⁱ BY BASKIN	N. BASKIN:	
LET ME ASK THE	LET ME ASK	LET ME ASK	
WITNESS ONE	ONE	ONE	
QUESTION.	QUESTION	QUESTION,	
DO THE	JUDGE, _Q DO THE	JUDGE. DO THE	
CHURCH KEEP	CHURCH KEEP	CHURCH KEEP	
RECORDS OF	RECORDS OF	RECORDS OF	
THESE	THESE	THESE	
PROCEEDINGS ?	PROCEEDINGS	PROCEEDINGS?	
A. YES SIR.	{ _A } ⁱ YES SIR	A. YES, SIR . R.N	
BASKIN: I	{BASKIN} ⁱ . I	BASKIN: I	
SUBMIT, YOUR	SUBMIT	SUBMIT,	
HONOR THAT		,	
THE RECORD IS	THE RECORD IS	THE RECORD IS	
THE BEST	THE BEST	HDTHE BEST	
PROOF.	PROOF. {*} ⁱ	PROOF. J. G.	
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
EXPLAINED TO	WE HAVE	WE HAVE HAD A	
THE COURT THAT			
THE WITNESS	{THE} ⁱ WITNESS	THE WITNESS	
ON THE	ON {THE}i	ON THE	
STAND WAS	STAND HERE	STAND HERE	
BROUGHT THERE	WHO HAS	WHO HAS	
FOR THE	TESTIFIED	TESTIFIED	
PURPOSE OF	ORALLY BY	ORALLY IN	
CONTRADICTING	MEN QUESTION	ANSWER TO	
A STATEMENT	FOUND[?]	QUESTIONS,	
MADE BY ONE OF	STATING	HAVE STATED	
THE WITNESSES		THAT	

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

FOR THE			
PROSECUTION			
THAT THIS JOHN	THIS JOHN	THIS JOHN	
MORGAN	MORGAN SOLD	MORGAN SOLD	
WORGZIV	THIS TRAIN	THIS TRAIN	
	SOME CHEESE,	SOME CHEESE	
	AND THAT	AND THAT THAT	
	WAS SUCH	IT WAS SUCH	
	AN OFFENSE	AN OFFENSE	
	AGAINST {THE}	AGAINST THE	
	CHURCH HE	CHURCH THT HE	
WAS	WAS	WAS	
CUT ^[430] FROM	DISFELLOWSHIP	DISFELLOWSHIP	
THE CHURCH	PED	PED	
FOR SELLING	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	
THESE	WHILE MR.	WHILE MR.	
EMIGRANTS A CHEESE.	FARNSWORTH	FARNSWORTH	
CHEESE.	WAS PRESIDING.	WAS PRESIDING.	
	WE HAVE CALLED THIS	WE HAVE	
		CALLED THIS	
	WITNESS (IN	WITNESS	
	HERE}¹ IN	IN OPPER TO	
	ORDER TO	ORDER TO	
	CONTRADICT IT,	CONTRADICT IT.	
	I CONTEND IN	I CONTEND IN	
	REPLY [22] TO	ANSWER TO THE	
	OBJECTION	OBJECTION	
	MADE BY ≼THE≥	MABDE BY	
	COUNSEL, IF	COUNSEL, IF	
	BOOKS	THE BOOKS	
	WERE	WERE	
	PRODUCED	PRODUCED	
	HERE THAT	HERE THEY	
	WOULD NOT BE	WOULD NOT BE	
	EVIDENCE AT	EVIDENCE AT	
	ALL MERE	ALL, ANY MORE	
	SIMPLE	THAN SIMPLY	
	MEMORANDUM	MEMORANDUM	
	BY WHICH	BY	
	WITNESS	WITNESSES AND	
	MIGHT	M U IGHT	
	REFRESH THEIR	REFRESH THEIR	
	MEMORIES	MEMORIES AS	
	RECORDS	REGARDS	

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

DECOLI ECTION	DECOLLECTION	DECOLI ECTION	
RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION	
OF THE MAN	OF THE MAN	OF THE MAN	
STILL? A. THE	STILL {ATHE} ¹	STILL? A. THE	
MAN WAS A	MAN WAS {A} ⁱ	MAN WAS A	
GOOD FAITHFUL	GOOD FAITHFUL	GOOD FAITHFUL	
MAN, IN GOOD	MAN {IN}¹ GOOD	MAN, IN GOOD	
FELLOWSHIP	FELLOWSHIP	FELLOWSHIP	
IN THE	IN {THE} ¹	WITH THE	
CHURCH, AND	CHURCH AND	CHURCH, AND	
AS SUCH I	AS SUCH I	AS SUCH I	
RECOMMENDED	RECOMMENDED	RECOMMENDED	
HIM WHEN HE	HIM WHEN HE	HIM WHEN HE	
WENT AWAY	WENT AWAY	WENT AWAY	
FROM HERE. Q.	FROM HERE $\{Q\}^{i}$	FROM HERE. Q.	
WERE YOU	WERE YOU	WERE YOU	
HERE AT THE	HERE AT THE	HERE AT THE	
TIME THE	TIME {THE} ⁱ	TIME THE	
TRAIN PASSED	TRAIN PASSED	TRAIN PASSED	
THROUGH	THROUGH	THROUGH	
HERE? A. I	HERE { _A } ⁱ I	HERE? A. I	
THINK I WAS	THINK I WAS	THINK I WAS	
BETWEEN HERE	BETWEEN HERE	BETWEEN HERE	
AND FILLMORE.	AND FILLMORE	AND FILLMORE.	
I HAVE NO	I HAVE NO	I HAVE NO	
RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION	
OF SEEING	OF SEEING	OF SEEING	
THE TRAIN,	{THE} ⁱ TRAIN	THE TRAIN	
EXCEPT WHEN	EXCEPT WHEN	WEXCEPT WHEN	
MEETING THEM	MEETING THEM	WE MET TH EM	
AT CORN	AT CORN	AT CORN	
CREEK.	CREEK. ≼SEE AS	CREEK.	
CICLEIC.	TO THIS	CILLIA.	
	QUESTION≥		
Q. DID YOU	oDID YOU	Q. DID YOU	
HAVE	EVER HEAR OF	EVER HEAR OF	
ANY PERSONAL	ANY PERSON	ANY PERSON	
ACQUAINTANCE	MAKING SALE	MAKING A SALE	
WITH ANY OF	OF CHEESE TO	OF CHEESE TO	
THIS COMPANY	THIS COMPANY	THIS COMPANY?	
A. NOT WITH	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ NOT TO	A. NOT TO	
	()		
THAT	THAT	THAT	
COMPANY I	COMPANY I	COMPANY.	
DIDN'T.	DIDN'T [space]	O TO ANY	
Q. TO ANY	_Q TO ANY	Q. TO ANY	

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

OTHER	OTHER	OTHER	
OTHER	COMPANY	COMPANY	
ABOUT THE	ABOUT {THE} ⁱ	ABOUT THE	
SAME TIME ? A. I	SAME TIME $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ I	SAME TIME? A. I	
THINK I DID. Q.	THINK I DID $\{Q\}^{i}$	THINK I DID. Q.	
TO ANY OTHER	TO ANOTHER	TO ANY OTHER	
COMPANY	COMPANY	COMPANY	
THAT CAME	{THAT} ⁱ CAME	THA T CAME	
ALONG	ALONG	ALONG	
AFTERWARDS ?	AFTERWARDS?	AFTERWARD?	
BASKIN: WE	BASKIN WE	R.N. BASKIN: WE	
OBJECT . A. YES.	OBJECT	OBJECT TO	
ODJECT . A. TES.	ODJECI		
	()i	THAT. (NO	
Q.	$\left\{\mathbf{Q}\right\}^{1}$	RULING) Q. Q. WHAT	
WHAT	WHAT COMPANY WAS	COMPANY WAS	
COMPANY WAS			
THAT, IF	{THAT} ⁱ IF	IT, IF	
IT HAD	THEY[?] HAD	THEY HAD	
ANY NAME? A.	ANY NAME $\{A\}^1$	ANY NAME? A:	
IT WAS A	IT WAS {A} ⁱ	I T WAS A	
LARGE	LARGE	LARGE	
COMPANY OF	COMPANY OF	CIOMPANY OF	
FIFTY	$\{ABOUT\}^1 50$	ABOUT 50	
MEN AND	MEN {&} ¹	MEN AND	
WAGONS THAT	WAGONS, THAT	WAGONS THAT	
WERE	WERE	WERE	
ATTACKED	ATTACKED	ATTEACKED	
AT INDIAN	{AT}¹ INDIAN	AT INDIAN	
CREEK.	CREEK = PART	CREEK, PART	
A NUMBER OF	OF THEM AND	OF THEM, AND	
THEM	THE COMPANY	THE COMPANY	
DIVIDED;	DIVIDED,	DIVIDED; AND	
THEY	THEY	THEY CAME	
		ALONG ABOUT	
		FROM	
		SOMEWHERE	
		FROM TEN TO	
G 4 1 G	G L L G	SIX AND THREE	
CAME	CAME	WAGONS CAME	
ALONG ABOUT	ALONG ABOUT	ALONG ABOUT	
SOMEWHERE	SOMEWHERE	SOMEWHERE	
ABOUT TEN	FROM TEN	FORM TEN	
DAYS, WITH	DAYS TO	DAYS TO	
THREE WAGONS.	3 WEEKS	THREE WEEKS	

N I	RS	BT	PS

	1		
	<a>AFTER>	AFTER THE	
		OTHER	
		COMPANY HAD	
I	I	PASSED . I	
COULD NOT BE	COULD NOT BE	COULD NOT BE	
POSITIVE AS TO	POSITIVE AS TO	POSITIVE AS TO	
THE DAY	THE DAY ≼ IT	THE DAY BUT IT	
WHEN	WAS≥ AFTER	WAS AFTER	
THE OTHER	{THE} ⁱ OTHER	THE OTHER	
COMPANY	COMPANY	COMPANY HAD	
PASSED. [431]	PASSED	PASSED.	
BASKIN: WE			
OBJECT TO THIS	≤ OBJECTED TO	OBJECTED TO.	
EVIDENCE AS	BY {BASKIN} ⁱ ►		
NOT PERTAINING	SUTH	SUTHERLAND	
TO THE		BASKIN:	
COMPANY		OBJECTED TO	
MASSACRED.	{WE} ⁱ INSIST <i>IF</i>	WE INSIST	
THE ISSUED !	IT IS NOT[?]	THAT IT IS NOT	
	PROPER TO	PROPER TO	
	ANSWER THE	ANSWER THE	
	IMPORTANT	THIS WEIGHTE	
	QUESTION IN	QUESTION IN	
	REFERENCE TO	REFERENCE TO	
	THIS OTHER	THIS OTHER	
	PARTY	PARTY,	
	BECAUSE OF	BECAUSE	
	THAT CLAIM BY	WE WE CALIM	
	PROSECUTION		
	THAT THE	THAT THE	
	OTHER WAS	OTHER [276] WAS	
	PREVIOUS TO	PREVIOUS TO	
	11000010	THE	
	SLAUGHTER OF	SLAUGHTER OF	
	{THE} ⁱ	THE	
	EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS;	
	WE	ANSD WE	
	DESIRE TO	DESIRE TO	
	HAVE	HAVE	
	TESTIMONY IN	TESTIMONY IN	
	REGARD>	IN IN REGARD	
	THAT. BY	TO THAT. THE	
	COURT IF I	COURT: IF I	
	UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND	
	ONDEVOIAND	ONDERSTAIND	

RT	RS	BT	PS

	1	my y n	
		THE	
	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	
		THE	
		PROPOSITION	
	PROHIBITION	PROHIBITION	
	THEY HAD	THEY HAD	
	ALREADY	ALREADY	
	TESTIMONY		
	INTRODUCED	INTRODUCED	
		EVIDENCE	
		UPON, AWAS	
	ABOUT THIS	ABOUT THIS	
	TRAIN WITH	TRAIN. WITH	
	THEIR	THE	
	APPROBATION[?].	PROHIBITION.	
HOGE: WE	BY HOGE	E.D. HOGE: IT IS	
PROPOSE TO		ALREADY THAT	
SHOW THAT		IN EVIDENCE	
GEORGE	GEORGE	THAT GEORGE	
A. SMITH	A SMITH	A. SMITH	
PREACHED	PREACHED	PREACHED	
HERE AND	HERE, AND	HERE AND	
THAT HIS	THAT THIS	THAT THI S	
TEACHINGS			
WERE A	WAS	WAS THE	
GENERAL	GENERAL	GENERAL	
THING	THING, ≼ BUT	LANGUAGE, BUT	
1111110	IT WAS≥ NOT	IT W WAS NOT	
IN REGARD TO	IN REGARD TO	I D N REGARD TO	
ALL PERSONS	ALL PERSONS	ALL PERSONS	
PASSING	PASSING	PASSING	
THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE	THR O UGH THE	
TERRITORY.	TERRITORY.	TERRITORY. THE	
COURT: MY	BY COURT MY	COURT: MY	
IMPRESSION IS	IMPRESSION IS	IMPRESSION IS	
THAT IT WAS	THAT IT WAS	THAT IT WQAS	
CONFINED	CONFINED	CONFINED	
		SCONMFINED	
TO THIS TRAIN.	TO THIS TRAIN	TO THIS TRAIN.	
	[space] JUDGE	JUDGE	
	HOGE HAS	HOGE HAS	
	PROBABLY	PROBABLY GOT	
	MATTER	THE MATTER	
	CONFUSED IN	CONFUSED H IN	

		T	
	THIS THE	HIS MIND . THE	
	2 SMITHS	TWO SMITHS	
	THAT WERE ON	THAT WERE ON	
	THE STAND	THE STAND	
	THEY TOLD IT	STARTED OUT	
		BY WITH	
	THEMSELVES	THEJMSELVES	
	≤ WITH GEORGE	WITH GEORGE	
	A SMITH≥ IN	A. SMITH, AND	
	WHICH HE SAID	THEY SAI ŦD	
	THEY WERE	THAT IT WAS	
	NOT GENERAL[?].	NOT. J.G.	
	SUTHERLAND.	SUTHERLAND:	
	MY OWN	MY OWN	
	RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION	
	AGREES	AGREES WTH	
	WITH HIS.	HIS WITH HIS.	
	COURT RULED	THE COURT: THE	
	{THAT THE} ⁱ	REPORTER WILL	
	REPORTERS[?]	PLEASE	
	NOTES BE	REFERR TO HIS	
	REFERRED TO.	NOTES. E.D.	
HOGE:	BY HOGE	HOGE:	
KLINGENSMITH	K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	
TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO	
THE SAME	{THE} ⁱ SAME	THE SAME	
THING IN	THING [23] IN	THING, IN	
GENERAL	GENERAL	GENERQL	
TERMS.	TERMS. BY	TERM S . THE	
COURT:	COURT	COURT:	
PERHAPS HE	PERHAPS HE	PERHA L PS HE	
DID BUT I WAS	DID, BUT I WAS	DID, BUT I WAS	
THINKING	THINK{ING} ⁱ	THINKNG	
	MORE ABOUT	MORE ABOUT	
ROBERT	ROBERT	ROBERT	
KERSHAW SAID	KERSHAW. BY	KERSHAW,	
MORE ABOUT IT.	COURT YOU	BUT YOU	
	CAN REFER TO	CAN REFER TO	
	PAGES OF THEM.	THE NOTES AS	
		TO THAT. R.N.	
BASKIN: MY	BASKIN MY	BASKIN: MY	
REMEMBRANCE	REMEMBRANCE	REMEMBERANC	
IS MR.	${\rm \{IS\}}^{\rm i}$ MR.	E IS THAT THE	
SMITH'S	SMITH'S		

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	
WAS THAT IT	WAS IT	WAS, IT	
WAS CONFINED	WAS CONFINED	WAS CONFINED	
TO THIS TRAIN	TO THIS TRAIN	TO THIS TRAIN	
AND NO	{AND} ⁱ NO	AND NO	
OTHER.	OTHER. BY	OTHER. THE	
0	COURT WE CAN	COURT: WE CAN	
	TELL BY {THE} ⁱ	TELL BY THE	
	REPORTERS	REPORTERS	
	≺NOTES>.	NOTES. J.G.	
SUTHERLAND: HF	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
IT BE IT WOULD	IT WOULD	IT WOULD	
BE SAFE TO	BE SUFFICIENT	BE SUFFICIENT	
LET THIS	TO LET THIS	TO LET THIS	
TESTIMONY IN	TESTIMONY IN	TESTIMONY IN	
IF E T ITHER OF	IF EITHER OF	IF EITHER OF	
THEM TESTIFIED	THEM TESTIFIED	THEM TESTIFIED	
THAT WAY,BUT	THAT WAY. BY	THAT WAY.	
I	SUTHERLAND I	I	
WILL WAIVE	WILL WAIVE	WILL WAVE	
THE QUESTION	THE QUESTION	THE QUESTION	
TO SAVE	TO SAVE	TO SAVE	
TROUBLE AND	TROUBLE AND	TROUBLE AND	
TIME. Q.	TIME. [space] $\{o\}^i$	TIME Q.	
STATE	STATE	STATE	
WHETHER YOU	WHETHER YOU	WHETHER YOU	
WERE HERE	WERE HERE	WERE HERE	
WHEN GEORGE	WHEN GEORGE	WHEN GEORGE	
A. SMITH	A SMITH	Q A. SMITH	
RETURNED? A. I	RETURNED $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ I	RETURNE e D. A. I	
WAS HERE; HE	WAS HERE, HE	WAS HERE, HE	
STAYED ALL	STAYED ALL	STAID ALL	
NIGHT AT MY	NIGHT AT MY	NIGHT A T M U Y	
HOUSE. I TOOK	HOUSE. I TOOK	HUSE: I TOOK	
HIM WITH MY	HIM WITH MY	HIM IN MY	
WAGON TO	WAGON TO	WAGON TO	
FILLMORE. Q.	F{ILLMORE} ⁱ Q	FILLMORE. Q.	
WHAT TIME IN	WHAT TIME	WHAT TIME	
THE DAY DID HE	DID THEY	DID THE Y	
ARRIVE HERE ?	ARRIVE HERE IN	ARRIVE HERE IN	
	THE	THE HTTHE	
A. I	DAY { _A } ⁱ I	DAY? A. I	
COULD NOT SAY	COULD NOT SAY	COULDNOT SAY	
PRECISELY AS	PRECISELY AS	PRECISELY AS	

RT	RS	BT	PS

TO THE	TO (THE) HOLD	TO THE HOLD	
TO THE	TO {THE}¹ HOUR	TO THE HOUR,	
HOUR,BUT IN	$\{BUT\}^1$ IN $\{THE\}^1$	BUT IN THE	
THE EVENING.	EVENING; THEY	EVENING. THEY	
THEY C M AME	CAME FROM	CAME FROM	
FROM PAROWAN,	PAROWAN AS	PAROWAN AS	
AS FAR AS MY	FAR AS MY	FAR AS MY	
MEMORY	MEMORY	MEMORY	
SERVES ME. Q.	SERVES ME. $\{Q\}^1$	SERVES ME Q.	
DID HE GO ON	DID HE GO ON	DID HE GO ON	
THE NEXT DAY?	NEXT DAY	NEXT DAY?	
A. I THINK HE	$\{A\}^1$ I THINK HE	A. I THINK HE	
DID,BUT	DID {BUT} ⁱ	DID, BUT	
CANNOT BE	COULD NOT BE	COULD NOTBE	
POSITIVE. Q.	POSITIVE $\{Q\}^i$	POSITIVE. [277] Q.	
DID HE HOLD	DID HE HOLD	DID HE HOLD	
ANY MEETINGS	ANY MEETING	ANY MEETING	
HERE ? A. I	HERE $\{A\}^{i}I$	HERE? A.	
THINK HE DID.	THINK HE DID	HE DID.	
Q. DID YOU	$\{_{\mathbf{Q}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}\mathrm{DID}\;\mathrm{YOU}$	Q. DID YOU	
HEAR HIM. [432] A.	HEAR HIM $\{A\}^{i}I$	HEAR H E HM? A I	
I DID. Q. YOUR	DID { _Q } ⁱ YOUR	DID. Q. YOUR	
ATTENTION HAS	ATTENTION HAS	ATTENTION HAS	
BEEN CALLED	BEEN CALLED	BEEN CALLED	
TO THE	TO {THE} ⁱ	TO THE	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	
GIVEN BY	GIVEN BY	GIVEN BY	
KERSHAW	KERSHAW	ROBERT KE R YS	
AS TO WHAT	AS TO WHAT	HAW AS TO	
GEORGE A.	GEORGE { A } ⁱ	WHAT GEORGE	
SMITH SAID	SMITH ←SAID>	A. SMITH SAID	
AT THAT TIME?	AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME.	
	≼SAID≥	M^R BASKIN: WE	
OBJECTED TO	OBJECTED TO	OBJECT.	
BY BASKIN.	BY		
OBJECTION	PROSECUTION		
WAIVED.	HOLD ON	HOLD ON.	
	PROSECUTION	ALL RIGHT,	
	{BASKIN} ⁱ GO	GO	
	ON	ON.	
		SUTHERLAND:	
Q.	$\{\mathbf{Q}\}_{\mathbf{A}}^{\mathbf{i}}$	ALL RIGHT. QA.	
DID	<answer> DID</answer>	DID- DIDN'T HE	
HE CALL	NOT CALL	CALL	
ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO	

RT	RS	BT	PS

ANIX	ANIX	ANIX	
ANY	ANY	ANY	
PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR	
COMPANY OF	COMPANY OF	EN GOD ANIEG	
EMIGRANTS—	EMIGRANTS,	EMIGRANTS	
DID HE	NEITHER DID HE	NEITHER DID HE	
KNOW THAT	KNOW THAT	KNOW THAT	
SUCH A	SUCH A	SUCH A	
COMPANY OF	COMPANY OF	COMPANY OF	
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	
WAS IN THE	WAS IN THE	WAS IN THE	
TERRITORY—OR	TERRITORY NOR	TERRITORY	
YOU EITHER	ME EITHER	WHEN WE	
		M W ET THEM	
A. NOT TILL WE	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ TILL WE	THERE TILL WE	
MET THEM AT	MET THEM AT	MET THEM AT	
CORN CREEK.	CORN CREEK	CORN CREEK.	
Q. THAT	$\{\mathbf{o}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ WHAT	Q. THAT -WHAT	
LEADS YOU TO	LEADS YOU TO	LEADS YOU TO	
		MAKE THE	
REMARK THAT	REMARK HE	REMARK	
HE DIDN'T	HE DIDN'T	"HE DIDN'T	
FROM	{KNOW} ⁱ FROM	KNOW" FROM	
THE SIMPLE	THE SIMPLE	THE SIMPLE	
FACT THAT	FACT {THAT} ⁱ	FACT THAT	
HE TOLD YOU	HE TOLD YOU	HE TOLD YOU	
SO.	SO AYES SIR	SO? A. YES, SIR.	
WHAT DID	{o} ⁱ WHAT DID	Q. WHAT DID	
HE SAY IN	HE SAY IN	HE SAY IN	
RESPECT TO THE	RESPECT TO THE	RESPECT TO THE	
USE OF GRAIN	USE OF GRAIN	USE OF GRAIN	
OR SELLING	OR THE SELLING	OR THE SELLING	
OF GRAIN, EITHER	OF GRAIN	FOO F GRAIN,	
BY THE	EITHER BY THE	EITHER BY THE	
PEOPLE	PEOPLE	PEOPLE	
USING OF THE	US{ING} ⁱ OF THE	USING THE	
GRAIN OR THE	GRAIN OR THE	GRAIN OR	
SELLING OF IT	SELLING OF IT	SELLING OF IT	
TO THE	TO {THE} ⁱ	TO THE	
EMIGRANTS,	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	
WHEN HE WAS	WHERE HE WAS	WHEN HE WAS	
HERE ? A. HIS	HERE { _A } ⁱ HIS	HERE? A. HIS	
REMARKS WAS	REMARKS WAS	REMARKS WAS	
TO THE	TO THE	TO THE	
EFFECT TO	EFFECT TO	E V FFECT TO	

RT	RS	BT	PS

	T	T	
SAVE THE	SAVE THE	SAVE THE	
GRAIN N , OT	GRAIN NOT	GRAIN AND NOT	
TO FEED IT TO	TO FEED IT TO	TO FEED IT TO	
HORSES OR	HORSES OR	HORSES OR	
HOGS. NOT	HOGS {AND NOT	HOGS, NOT	
TO HAVE IT	TO} ⁱ HAVE {IT} ⁱ	TO HAVE IT	
WASTED IN	WASTED IN	WASTED IN	
ANYWISE, WE AS	ANY WISE AS	ANY WISE, AS	
WE EXPECTED TO	WE EXPECTED	WE EXPECTED	
NEED ALL	TO NEED ALL	TO NEED ALL	
THE GRAIN WE	THE GRAIN WE	THE GRAIN WE	
COULD RAISE.	COULD RAISE.	COULD RAISE;	
Q. HE	$\{\mathbf{o}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ HE	AND HE	
REMARKED	REMARKED	RE L MARKED	
UPON THE	UPON {THE} ⁱ	UPON THE	
PROPRIETY OF	PROPRIETY OF	PROPRIETY OF	
DISPOSING OF	DISPOSING	DISPOSING	
SOME TO	ТО	TO	
EMIGRANTS OR	EMIGRANTS OR	EMIGRANTS OR	
TRAVELERS?	TRAVELERS.	TRAVELLERS.	
A. I DON'T THINK	oDON'T THINK	Q. YOU DON'T	
SIR HE	ŠIR HE	THINK HE	
REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO	REFERRED TO	
EMIGRANTS AT	EMIGRANTS AT	THE EMIGRANTS	
ALL —	ALL ≤NOT SELL	AT ALL, NOT TO	
	$THEM \ge \{A\}^i$	THEM. A. I	
DON'T THINK HE	DON'T THINK HE	DON'T THINK HE	
DID IF MY	DID {IF} ⁱ MY	DID, IF MY	
MEMORY	MEMORY	MEMORY	
SERVES ME	SERVES ME	SERVES ME	
RIGHT —	RIGHT OR ANY	RIGHT,	
NOT AT	OTHER OR AT	NOT AT	
THAT TIME Q.	THAT TIME $\{_{0}\}^{i}$	THAT TIME. Q.	
OR ANY OTHER	OR ANY OTHER	OR ANY OTHER	
TIME DID HE	TIME	TI EME, DID HE	
SAY ANYTHING	SAID ANYTHING	SAY ANYTHING	
ABOUT THE	ABOUT	ABOUT THE	
EMIGRANTS ? A.	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS A. I	
NOT		DON'T THINK HE	
PARTICULARLY		DID.	
IN THAT			
CONNECTION. Q.	Q	Q. AND	
YOU SAY YOU	YOU SAY YOU	YOU SAY YOU	
ACCOMPANIED	ACCOMPANIED	ACCOMPANIED	

HIM TO	HIM TO	HIM TO	
FILLMORE ? A. I	FILLMORE AI	FILLMORE? A.	
DID. Q.	DID [space] $\{0\}^i$	IDID. Q.	
DID YOU STOP	DID YOU STOP	DID YOU STOP	
AT CORN	AT CORN	AT CORN	
CREEK ? A. YES	CREEK { _A } ⁱ YES	CREEK? A. YES,	
SIR. WE	SIR WE	SIR, WE	
CAMPED	CAMPED	CAM O PE RD	
THERE. [433] Q.	THERE $\{\mathbf{o}\}^{i}$	THERE. Q	
HOW LONG DID	HOW LONG DID	HOW LONG DID	
YOU STAY	YOU STAY	YOU STAY	
THERE?	THERE	SATAYT THERE?	
A. ALL NIGHT	AALL NIGHT	A . ALL NIGHT	
,AND THE	{AND THE} ⁱ	OR AND THE	
BALANCE	BALANCE OF	PBALANCE	
OF THE	{THE} ⁱ OF THE	OF THE	
NIGHT AFTER	NIGHT AFTER	NIGHT AFTER	
WE GOT THERE.	WE GOT THERE.	WE GOT THERE.	
WE DROVE TILL	WE DROVE TO	WE DROVE TILL	
ABOUT NINE OR	ABOUT 9 OR	ABOUT NINE OR	
TEN O'CLOCK.	TEN O'CLOCK.	TEN O'CLOCK	
Q.	Q Q	AT NIGHT. Q.	
WAS THERE A	WAS THERE {A} ⁱ	WAS THERE A	
SETTLEMENT	SETTLEMENT	SETTLEMENT	
THERE AT THE	THERE {AT THE	THERE AT THE	
TIME ? A. THERE	TIME A STHERE	TIME? A . THERE	
WAS NOT AT	WAS NOT AT	WAS NOT AT	
THAT TIME. WE	THAT TIME WE	THE TIME. WE	
GOT WATER BY	GOT OURSELVES	GOT THERE IN	
DRIVING UP	ALL DRIVEN UP	THE NIGHT, UP	
CORN CREEK,	CORN CREEK	TO CORN CREEK	
AND PUT	{AND} ⁱ PUT	AND PUT [278]	
OUR STOCK ON	OUR STOCK ON	OUR STOCK ON	
THE GRASS,	GRASS	GRASS;	
MAKING A	GETTING	GOT A	
LITTLE FIRE	LITTLE FIRE	LITTLE SUPPER	
AND	{AND} ⁱ	AND	
SLEEPING ON	SLEEPING ON	SLEPT ON	
THE GROUND.	{THE} ⁱ GROUND	THE GROUND.	
Q. DID YOU	$[24]$ $\{_{\mathbf{Q}}\}^{i}$ DID YOU	Q . DID YOU	
MEET ANY	MEET ANY	MEET ANY	
PERSONS	PERSONS	PERSONS	
THERE? A. YES	THERE { _A } iYES	THERE? A. YES,	
SIR, WE DID, AT	SIR WE DID, AT	SIR, WE DID-; AT	

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

LEAST THERE	LEAST THERE	LEAST THERE	
WAS A	WAS	WAS A	
COMPANY	COMPANY	COMPANY	
CAMPED THERE	CAMPED THERE	CAMPED THERE	
WHEN WE CAME	WHEN WE CAME	WHEN WE CAME	
UP.	UP OR IN	UP. THEY WERE	
	POSSESSION OF	ON THE GOU	
	GROUND	GROUND WHEN	
WE DROVE UP A	WE DROVE UP	WE FDROVE UP,	
LITTLE WAYS I	LITTLE WAYS I	A LITTLE WAYS	
SHOULD THINK	SHOULD THINK	FROM THEM,	
FOR PROBABLY	PROBABLY	PROBABLY	
TWENTY	20	20	
RODS	RODS/YARDS[?]	YARDS	
OFF	OFF	OFF FROM	
THEIR CAMP.	THEIR CAMP	THIER CAMP . Q.	
Q. WERE THEY	oWHERE WE		
CAMPED OR	CAMPED THE		
NOT—WHAT	NIGHT[?] WHAT	WHAT	
PARTY WAS	PARTY WAS	PARTY WAS	
THAT?	THAT	THAT, IF O YOU	
A. IT	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ IT $\{A/THE[?]\}^{\mathrm{i}}$	KNOW? A. IT	
WAS THE	WAS	WAS A	
COMPANY OF	COMPANY OF	PARTY OF	
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	
GOING	GOING	GOING	
THROUGH TO	THROUGH {TO} ⁱ	THROUGH TO	
SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN	
CALIFORNIA.	CALIFORNIA	CALIFORNIA.	
Q. DO YOU	[space] Q DID YOU	Q. DO YOU	
KNOW	KNOW	KNOW	
WHETHER IT IS	WHETHER IT IS	WHETHER IT IS	
THE SAME	THE SAME	THE SAME	
COMPANY THAT	COMPANY THAT	COMPANYT HAT	
WAS	WAS	WAS	
AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	
KILLED AT THE	KILLED AT	KILLED AT THE	
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	
MEADOWS IF SO	MEADOWS, IF SO	MEADOWS, IF SO	
STATE ? A. IT	STATE $\{A\}^1$ IT	STATE? A. IT	
IS THE	WAS THE	WAS THE	
COMPANY I	COMPANY I	COMPANY I	
HAVE HEARD	HAVE HEARD	HAVE HEARD	
WAS KILLED,	WAS KILLED.	WAS KILLED;	

RT	RS	BT	PS

BUT I KNOW	{I} ⁱ KNOW	I KNOW	
NOTHING OF		NOTHING OF	
IT ONLY WHAT I	IT ONLY WHAT I	IT ONLY WHAT I	
HAVE HEARD	HAVE HEARD	HAVE HEARD	
AND READ IN	AND READ IN	AND READ IN	
THE PAPERS	THE PAPERS	THE PATPERS	
HERE SINCE,	EVER SINCE	SINCE.	
THAT SOME	≼THAT≥	T T HAT	
SAME COMPANY	SAME COMPANY	SAME COMPANY	
FIRST PASSED	FIRST PASSED	HA S D PASSED	
ON. Q. DID YOU	ON. o DID YOU	ON. Q. DID YOU	
HAVE ANY	HAVĚ ANY	HAVÈ ANY	
INTERCOURSE	INTERCOURSE	INTERCOURSE	
WITH THEM ? A.	WITH THEM A	WITH THEM? A.	
THEY CAME TO	THEY CAME TO	THEY CAME TO	
THE WAGONS,	THE WAGONS	THE WAGONS,	
SOME TWO OR	SOME TWO OR	SOMEME TWO	
THREE	3 OF	OR THREE OF	
ON		THEM W AS ERE	
GUARD	GUARD	ON G R UARD,	
WAS OUT ON	WAS OUT ON	WAS OUT ON	
DUTY LOOKING	DUTY LOOKING	DUTY, LOOKING	
OUT FOR	OUT AFTER	OUT AFTER	
STOCK ; THAT	STOCK THAT	STOCK THAT	
EVENING, AND	EVENING AND	EVENING AND	
TALKED A	TALKED	TALKED A	
LITTLE WHILE	LITTLE WHILE	LITTLE WHILE	
TO MR. SMITH.	TO MR. SMITH.	TO MR. SMITH.	
THERE WAS	THERE WAS	THERE WERE	
SEVERAL	SEVERAL	SEVERAL	
OTHERS	OTHERS	OTHERS	
BESIDES MR.	BESIDES MR.	BESIDES MR.	
SMITH IN THE	SMITH IN THE	SMITH IN THE	
PARTY, BUT	PARTY BUT	PARTY BUT	
NOTHING	NOTHING	NOTHING	
OF	OF	OCCURRED OF	
ANY	ANY	A M NY	
IMPORTANCE	IMPORTANCE	IMPORTANCE	
OCCURRED	OCCURRED	O F CCURRED	
THAT EVENING.	THAT EVENING	THA T EVENIN G .	
Q. DID YOU	oDID YOU	Q. DID YOU	
LEARN THEIR	LEARN THEIR	LEARN THEIR	
NAMES ? [434] A.	NAMES A	NAMES? A.	
I DID NOT.	I DID NOT.	IDID NOT.	

RT	RS	BT	PS

	T	T	
Q. DO YOU	[space] _Q DO YOU	Q. DO YOU	
KNOW OF ANY	KNOW OF ANY	KNOW AOF ANY	
PERSON	PERSON	PERSON	
SEELLING THEM	SELLING THEM	SELLING THEM	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
THERE ? A.	THERE A	THERE? A.	
WELL, TO SAY I	WELL TO SAY I	WELL, TO SAY I	
KNOW THEY	KNOW THEY	KNOW THEY	
SOLD	SOLD	SOLD	
ANYTHING I	ANYTHING I	ANYTHING A I	
CANNOT SAY	CANNOT SAY	CAN'T SAY	
THAT. I	THAT. $\{A\}^1I$	THAT. I	
KNOW	KNOW	KNOW OF ONE	
IN THE	IN THE	PARTY IN THE	
MORNING OF	MORNING, OF	MORNIN F G	
ONE PARTY	ONE PARTY		
ASKING THE	ASKING	ASKING THE	
QUESTION	QUESTION,	QUESTION	
WHETHER	WHETHER	WHETHER THEY	
WE SUPPOSED	WE SUPPOSED	WE SUPPOSED	
THE	THE	THAT THE	
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS	
WOULD EAT THE	WOULD EAT A	WOULD EAT A	
DEAD OX THAT	DEAD OX THAT	DEAD OX THAT	
HAD DIED	HAD DIED	HAD DIED	
DURING THE	DURING THE	DURING THE	
NIGHT,LYING	NIGHT, LY{ING} ⁱ	NIGHT LYING	
OUT A LITTLE	OUT A LITTLE	OUT A LITTLE	
FROM CAMP TEN	FROM CAMP = 10	FROM CAMP I0	
OR FIFTEEN	15	OR I5	
RODS,	RODS/YARDS[?],	RODS.	
OR TWENTY	NOT 20	NOT 20,	
EITHER, BUT IT	EITHER[?], IT	IT	
WAS NOT OVER	WAS NOT OVER	WASN'T OVER	
TEN TO FIFTEEN	TEN 15	I0 OR I5	
RODS	RODS/YARDS[?]	RODS	
FROM OUR	FROM OUR	FROM OUR	
CAMP,	CAMP	CAMP; AND	
POINTING OUT	POINTING OUT	POINTING OUT	
TO THE OX HE	TO THE OX ← HE	TO THE OX, HE	
ASKED IF THE	SAID > IF THE	ASKED IF THE	
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS	
WOULD EAT	WOULD EAT	WOULD EAT	
THAT OX. SOME	THAT OX. SOME	THAT OX; SOME	

RT	RS	BT	PS

OF THE	OF <the></the>	OF THE	
COMPANY	COMPANY	COMPANY	
ANSWERED IN	ANSWERED IN	ANSWERED IN	
THE	<the></the>	THE	
AFFIRMATIVE I	AFFIRMATIVE I	AFFIRMATIVE; I	
THINK, THAT	THINK WE	THINK	
,,	THOUGHT	TH EY SAID	
	111000111	THEY THOUGHT	
THEY WOULD. I	THEY WOULD. I	THEY WOULD. I	
AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	
SAW A MAN	SAW MAN OUT	SAW A MAN OUT	
EATING PART OF	BY	BY	
THE OX AND A	THE OX WITH	AN OX WITH A	
COUPLE OF	COUPLE OF	COUPLE OF	
INDIANS	INDIANS,	INDIANS	
MAKING	MAKING	MAKING	
SOMEKIND OF	SOME KIND OF	SOMEKIND OF A	
DEMONSTRATIO	DEMONSTRATIO	DEMONSTRATIO	
N WITH THEM,	N WITH THEM,	N WITH THEM,	
SOME KIND OF	SOME KIND OF	SOME KIND OF	
SIGNS OUT	SIGNS OUT	SIGNS OUT	
THERE. I DON'T	THERE. I DON'T	THERE. I DON'T	
KNOW	KNOW	KNOW	
ANYTHING OF	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
WHAT HE WAS	WHAT HE WAS	WHAT HE WAS	
DOING	DOING	DOING,	
FURTHER THAN	FURTHER THAN	FURTHER THAN	
WHAT I MIGHT	WHAT I MIGHT	WHAT I HEARD	
	≼HEARD≥	OR COULD	
JUDGE BY	JUDGE BY	JUDGE BY	
GESTURES. Q.	GESTURES. o	GESTURES. [279]	
WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS	Q. WHAT WAS	
YOUR	YOUR	YOUR	
CONCLUSIONS?	CONCLUSION	CONCLUSIONS?	
OBJECTED	OBJECTED	OBJECTED TO.	
TO BY	BY		
PROSECUTION. Q.	PROSECUTION Q	Q.	
JUST DESCRIBE	JUST DESCRIBE	JUST DESCRIBE	
THE GESTURES ?	THE GESTURES	THE GESTURES?	
A. HE WAS	AHE WAS	A. HE WAS	
THERE IN THE	THERE IN THE	THE RE IN THE	
ACT OF	ACT OF	ACT OF	
OPENING OUT	POINTING OUT	POINTING OUT	
THIS MEAT TO	THIS MEAT TO	THIS MEAT TO	

RT	RS	BT	PS

A COUPLE OF	<a> COUPLE OF	A COUPLE OF	
INDIANS.	INDIANS. ≤YOU≥	INDIANS.	
Q. DID YOU SEE	oDID YOU SEE	Q. DID YOU SEE	
THE INDIANS	{THE} ⁱ INDIANS	THE INDIANS	
DELIVER	DELIVER	DELIVER	
ANYTHING TO	ANYTHING TO	ANYTHING TO	
THIS MAN? A. I	THIS MAN AI	THIS MAN? A. I	
DID NOT.	DID NOT. [space]	DID NOT.	
Q. DID YOU	oDID YOU	Q. DDID YOU	
SEE ANYTHING	SEE ANYTHING	SEE ANYTHING	
DONE TO THAT	DONE TO THAT	DONE TO THAT	
OX ? A. NOTHING	OX ANOTHING	OX? A. NO	
FURTHER	FURTHER	FURTHER	
THAN THAT.	THAN[?] THAT.	THAN THAT ;	
MY	MY	MY ATTENTION	
ATTENTION	ATTENTION	ATTENTION	
WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WAS	
CALLED TO THE	CALLED TO THE	CALLED TO THE	
OX. I DIDN'T	OX. I DIDN'T	OX; I DIDN'T	
LOOK ANY	LOOK ANY	LOOK ANY	
FURTHER	FURTHER	FURTHER	
ABOUT IT. Q.	ABOUT IT o	ABOUT IT. Q.	
YOU NOW	YOU NOW	YOU WILLNOW	
STATE ALL	STATE ALL	STATE ALL	
THAT	THAT	THAT	
TRANSPIRED	TRANSPIRED	TRANSPIRED	
THERE	THERE	THER IN	
RESPECTING	RESPECTING TO	RESPECT TO	
THAT	THAT	THAT THAT	
COMPANY? A.	COMPANY { _A } ⁱ	COMPANY? A.	
AS FAR AS I	AS FAR AS I	AS FAR AS I	
KNOW	KNOW	KNOW	
ANYTHING OF	ANYTHING OF	ANYTHING OF	
THAT	THAT	OF THAT	
COMPANY	COMPANY	COMPANY—	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
THAT		THAT	
TRANSPIRED	TRANSPIRED	TRANSPIRED	
ON THE	THERE ON THE	ON THE	
GROUND. [435]	GROUND. [space]	GROUND	
Q. DID YOU	^{[[25]]} _Q DID YOU	Q: DID YOU	
SEE THAT	SEE THAT	SEE THAT	
COMPANY	COMPANY	COMPANY	
AGAIN ? A. I DID	AGAIN _A I DID	AGAIN? A. I DID	

RT	RS	BT	PS

NOT. Q. HOW	NOT _o HOW	NOT. Q. HOW	
LONG WERE	LONĞ WERE	LONG WERE	
YOU ABSENT?	YOU ABSENT	YOU ABSENT? A.	
A. I WAS	_A I WAS	I WAS	
ABSENT FROM	ABSENT FROM	ABSENT FROM	
HOME SOME	HOME SOME	HOME SOME	
FOUR OR FIVE	4 OR 5	FOUR OR FIVE	
DAYS. Q.	DAYS. o	DAYS. Q. AND	
YOU RETURNED	RETURNED	YOU RETURNED	
IN FOUR OR FIVE	IN 4 OR 5	IN FOUR OR	
DAYS TO	DAYS TO	GFIVE DAYS TO	
BEAVER ? A. YES	BEAVER ₄≤YES	BEAVER? A. YES,	
SIR. Q. WAS NOT	SIR≥ oWERE NOT	SIR. Q. WASN'T	
THERE	THERE	THERE	
ANOTHER	ANOTHER	ANOTHER	
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	
PARTY CAME	PARTY CAME	PARTY CAME	
ALONG SOON	ALONG SOON	ALONG SOON	
AFTERWARDS?	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS?	
A. YES SIR. Q.	AYES SIR o	A. YES, SIR'. Q.	
IF THAT	IF THAT	IF THAT	
PARTY HAS	PARTY HAS	COMPANY HAS	
ANY NAME	ANY NAME	ANY NAME	
STATE WHAT	STATE WHAT	STATE WHAT	
NAME IT WAS	NAME IT WAS	NAME IT WSAS	
CALLED BY ? A.	CALLED BY A	CALLED BY? A.	
COMMON	CAPTAIN	THE CAPTAIN	
REPORT IT	REPORTED	REPORTED	
WAS	HIMSELF HIS	THE MAN'S	
NAMED AS	NAME AS	NAME AS	
BEING DUKES.	BEING DUKES	BEING DUKE'S.	
Q. STATE IF ANY	o STATE IF ANY	Q. STATE IF ANY	
DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY	
AROSE	AROSE	AROSE	
BETWEEN THAT	BETWEEN THAT	BETWEEN THAT	
PARTY AND THE	PARTY AND	PARTY AND THE	
INDIANS AND	INDIANS AND	INDIANS THAT	
CAME	≤THAT≥ CAME	CAME	
TO YOUR	UNDER YOUR	UNDER YOUR	
OBSERVATION—	OBSERVATION;	OBSERVATION—	
GO ON AND	GO ON AND	F GO ON AN S D	
STATE IT?	STATE, BY	STATE U IT? M ^R	
BASKIN: WE	BASKIN WE	BASKIN: WE	
OBJECT TO THE	OBJECT	OBJECT TO	

RT	RS	BT	PS

DEFENSE ASKING	ASKING	ASKING	
ANY QUESTIONS	ANY QUESTIONS	ANY QUESTIONS	
IN RELATION TO	IN RELATION	IN RELATION TO	
ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	
TRAIN THAN	TRAIN =THAN	TRAIN THAN	
THAT WHICH WAS	THAT WHICH	THAT WHICH	
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	WAS=	WAS MASSAGRED MR	
MASSACRED?	MASSACRED.	MASSACRED. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
THIS PART OF	THIS PART OF	THIS PART OF	
THE	TECTIVICALIA	THE	
TESTIMONY I	TESTIMONY I	TESTIMONY, I	
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE	
UNDERTAKEN	UNDERTAKEN	UNDERTAKEN	
TO CONNECT,	TO CONNECT	TO CONNECT,	
AND IF	AND IF	AND IF	
CONNECTED——	CONNECTED.	CONNECTED IT	
	INTERRUPTED	WILL BE	
	BY	PROPER. M ^R	
BASKIN: THERE	BASKIN THERE	BASKIN: THERE	
WAS BEEN NO	WAS BEEN NO	HAS BEEN NO	
CONNECTION	CONNECTION	CONNECTION	
MADE YET.	MADE YET.	MADE YET.	
WIT.: NO SIR. THE	$[space] \{A\}^{i}NO SIR$	A.	
FIRST MY	FIRST OF MY	THE FIST MY	
ATTENTION	←ATTENTION>	ATTENTION	
WAS CALLED TO	WAS CALLED TO	WAS CALLED OT	
THAT POINT	THAT POINT	THAT POINT	
WAS BY AN	BY AN	WAS BY AN	
INDIAN	INDIAN	INDIAN WHO	
WHO WENT —	WHO WENT	WAS SENT TO	
	INTERRUPTED	ME.	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND		
IF ANY	$\{_{\mathbf{O}}\}^{i}$ IF ANY	Q. IF IN	
QUESTION	QUESTION	CONSEQUENCE	
OR ANY	OR{OF} ⁱ ANY	OF ANY	
COMMUNICATIO	COMMUNICATIO	COMMUNICATIO	
N WAS MADE TO	N MADE TO	N MADE TO	
YOU BY AN	YOU BY	YOU BY AN	
INDIAN WHAT	INDIAN WHAT	INDIAN, STATE	
DID YOU DO ?	DID YOU DO	WHAT YOU DID?	
A. I WENT TO	AI WENT TO	A. I WENT TO	
THE CAPTAIN OF	THE CAPTAIN OF	THE CAPTAIN OF	

RT	RS	BT	PS

TEXT	-TDLLED	TEXTS 280 + 5	
THE	<the></the>	THE [280] A P	
COMPANY, A	COMPANY =	COMPANY, A	
PORTION OF IT	PORTION OF IT	PORTION OF IT	
THAT HAD	THAT HAD	THAT HAD	
DRIVEN	DRIVEN	DRIVEN	
THROUGH. THE	THROUGH. THE	THROUGH. THE	
COMPANY	COMPANY	COMPANY	
DIVIDED AT	DIVIDED AT	DIVIDED AT	
INDIAN CREEK. A	INDIAN CREEK,	INDIAN CREEK	
PORTION	PORTION	AND A PORTION	
OF IT CAME	OF IT CAME	OF IT CAME	
THROUGH A	THROUGH	THROUGH A	
LITTLE AHEAD	LITTLE AHEAD	LITTLE AHEAD	
OF ME.	OF MY	OF ME I AM A	
		LITTLE AHEAD	
	STORY.	OF MY STOREY.	
	IT WAS < NOT >	IT WASNIT THE	
I HEARD	FIRST I HEARD	FIRST I HEARD	
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE	
COMPANY,	COMPANY A	COMPANY. A	
PORTIONS OF	PORTION OF	PORTION OF	
THE COMPANY	THE COMPANY	THE COMPANY	
HAD COME ON	HAD COME ON	HASD COME ON	
AND GONE	AND GONE	AND GONE	
THROUGH AND	THROUGH, BUT	THROUGH; BUT	
OF THEIR BEING	OF THEIR BEING	OF THERE BEING	
A BALANCE [436]	ANY BALANCE	ANY BALANCE	
LEFT	LEFT	BEING LEFT	
BACK. I DO NOT	BACK I DID NOT	BACK I DIDN'T	
KNOW ONLY	KNOW UNTIL	KNOW TILLTHE	
WHAT AN INDIAN	THE INDIAN	INDIAN	
TOLD ME, BUT	TOLD ME; BUT	TOLD ME, BUT	
HAVING	HAVING	HAVING	
RECEIVED	RECEIVED	RECEIVED	
INFORMATION	INFORMATION	INFORMATION	
BY THE	BY	BY	
FRIENDLY	FRIENDLY	FRIENDLY	
INDIAN THAT	INDIAN THAT	INDIANS THAT	
THEY —	THERE ≤ WAS ≥	THE THING WAS	
	INTERRUPTED		
Q. STATE IF THE	oIF THE	Q. STATE IF THE	
INDIANS HERE	ÎNDIANS HERE	INDIANS HERE	
WERE	WERE AT	WERE IN A	
ALL OUT	<hostility></hostility>	STATE OF	

RT	RS	BT	PS

ENTIRELY ? A. I	ENTIRELY AI	HOSTILITY? A. I	
CAN ONLY TELL	CAN'T STATE	CAN TELL	
MY STORY.	MY STORY, I	MY STOR E Y; I	
I	WILL SAY THIS, I	WILL SAY THIS: I	
WENT TO THE	WENT TO {THE}	WENT TO THE	
CAPTAIN OF	CAPTAIN OF	CAPTAIN OF	
THE	{THE} ⁱ	THE	
COMPANY, AND	COMPANY ON	COMPANY ON	
TOLD HIM		THE	
I HAD	INFORMATION	INFORMATION	
LEARNED,HAD	≼ I HAD	I HAD	
RECEIVED	RECEIVED FROM	RECEIVED FROM	
INFORMATION	THE INDIAN≥	THE INDIAN	
THAT		AND TOLD HIM	
	HAD LEARNED	I HAD LEARNED	
THERE WAS AN	THERE WAS AN	THE RE WAS AN	
ATTACK	ATTACK	ATTACK	
CONTEMPLATED	CONTEMPLATED	CONTEMPLATED	
ON THE	ON THE	ON THE	
BALANCE OF	BALANCE OF	BALANCE OF	
THAT	THAT	THAT	
COMPANY.	COMPANY.	COMPANY. M ^R	
BASKIN: I	BASKIN I	BASKIN: I	
OBJECT AND	OBJECT AND	OBJECT, AND I	
SHOULD LIKE	SHOULD LIKE	SHOULD LIKE	
THE		THE	
GENTLEMAEN TO	GENTLEMEN TO	GENTLEMEN TO	
STATE THE	STATE THEIR	STATE THEIR	
CONNECTION	CONNECTION	INTENTION OF	
THEY EXPECT TO	REFLECT ← HAS	IN	
MAKE BY	TO WHETHER >	INTRODUCING	
THAT	TO THE	THIS	
QUESTION, AND	QUESTION	STESTIOMONY.	
AS TO HOW THIS	WHETHER		
WILL REACH			
JOHN D. LEE,	JOHN D. LEE		
BEING A PARTY	BEING		
CONSPIRATOR	CONSPIRED TO		
TO THE	DO TO IT		
MASSACRE	MASSACRING		
OF THESE	OF THESE		
EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.	M^{R}	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
IN ANSWER TO	IN ANSWER TO	IN ASN ANSWER	

RT	RS	BT	PS

THE	THE	TO THE	
OBJECTION	OBJECTION	OBJECTION S	
WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS	WHICH IS MADE	
THEN MADE,	THEN MADE,	WAS THEN	
WHAT I	WHAT I	MADE WHAT I	
PROPOSE TO	PROPOSE TO	PROPOSE TO	
PROVE BY	PROVE WITH	PROVE BY	
THIS WITNESS,	THIS WITNESS	THIS WITNESS,	
TOGETHER	TOGETHER	TOGETHER	
WITH THOSE	WITH THOSE	WITH THOSE	
WHO WERE	←THAT→ WERE	THAT WERE	
SWORN THIS	SWORN THIS	SWORN THIS	
MORNING WILL	MORNING WILL	MORNING THAT	
MAKE OUT	MAKE OUT	WILL MAKE OUT	
THAT	THAT	THIS	
STATEMENT,	STATEMENT IT	STATEMENT	
WHICH WAS	WAS {IIII} ⁱ	STITLIVIETT	
THAT THIS	THAT THIS	THAT THIS	
COMPANY	COMPANY	CO N MPANY	
DIVIDED FROM	DIVIDED	DIVIDED FROM	
THE PARTY AS	THE PARTY AS	THE PSRTY AS	
IT WAS	IT WAS	IT WAS	
ORIGINALLY	ORIGINALLY	ORIGINALLY	
SITUATED;	CONSTITUTED.	STATED.	
ONE PART OF IT	ONE PART OF IT	ONE PART OF IT	
WENT	WENT	WENT	
FORWARD AND	FORWARD AND	FORWARD, AND	
WAS KILLED BY	WAS KILLED AT	WAS KILLED AT	
THE MOUTAIN	MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN	
MEADOWS AND	MEADOWS	MEADOWS AND	
ANOTHER CAME	ANOTHER CAME	ANOTHER CAME	
AFTERWARDS,	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS,	
THE DUKES	THE DUKES	THE DUKES	
PARTY, IN	PARTY AND IN	PARTY, AND IN	
CONSEQUENCE	CONSEQUENCE	CONSEQUENCE -	
OF WHICH ——	INTERRUPTED	- THE	
—COURT:	BY COURT	COURT: BUT	
THIS WITNESS	THIS WITNESS	THIS WITNESS	
SAYS	SAYS	SAYS THIS	
DUKES PARTY	DUKES PARTY	DUKES PARTY	
DIVIDED UP	DIVIDED UP	DIVIDED UP	
HERE.	HERE	HERE. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND:	{ SUTHERLAND } ⁱ	SUTHERLAND:	
AND IN	ANOTHER	IN	

RT	RS	BT	PS

CONSEQUENCE	CONSEQUENCE	CONSEQUENCE	
OF THE	OF	OF THE	
PROVOCATIONS	PROVOCATIONS	PROVOCATIONS	
FROM THE	FROM	TO THE INDIANS	
INDIANS	THE INDIANS	TO THE INDIANS	
BY THE	BY	BY	
POISONING OF	POISON{ING	DI	
SPRINGS THE	THE} ⁱ SPRINGS	THE	
POISONING OF	POISON{ING} ⁱ	POISONING OF	
MEAT	MEAT	THE MEAT	
WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY	
ATE, THE	ATE THE	ATE, THE	
INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	
PROVOKED TO	PROVOKED TO	PROVOKED TO	
ATTACK THIS	ATTACK THIS	ATTACK THIS	
DUKE PARTY	DUKE PARTY	DUKES PARTY,	
AND THAT	AND THAT	AND THAT	
THIS WITNESS	THEY	THESE INDIANS	
AND OTHERS		THESE INDIANS	
WERE CALLED	WAS CALLED	WERE CALLED	
IN TO PACIFY	IN TO PACIFY	IN TO PACIFY	
THEM AND	THEM [[26]] AND	TH EM, AND	
DID PACIFY	DID PACIFY	DID PACIFY	
THEM.	THEM.	THEM. THAT	
DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	DIFFERRENT	
MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	
THAT COMPANY	THAT COMPANY	THAT COMPANY	
WERE SHOT	WERE SHOT	WERE SHOT	
DOWN HERE IN	DOWN HERE IN	DOWN HERE IN	
THE STREETS OF	THE STREETS OF	THE STREETS OF	
BEAVER,	BEAVER, BY	BEAVER BY THE	
BEH VEIC,	INDIANS IN HIS	INDIANS,	
	OWN/—[?]	in (bir in (b),	
	TR/TRUE[?]		
	RT/RD[?]		
NOTWITHSTANDI	NOTWITHSTAND	NOTWITHSTAND	
NG THE EARNEST	ING HIS OWN	ING HIS OWN	
PROTEST AND	PROTEST AND	PROTEST AND	
THE REQUEST OF	{THE} ⁱ EARNEST	THE REQUEST	
FRIENDS	EFFORTS	OF HIS FRIENDS	
TO PREVENT IT	TO PREVENT IT.	TO PREVENT IT,	
AND THE	AND	AND THE	
DECLARATION	DECLARATION	DECLARATION	
OF THE INDIANS	OF THE INDIANS	OF THE INDIANS	

RT	RS	BT	PS

AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME	
IN CON- [437]	IN CONNECTION	IN CONNECTION	
NECTION WITH	WITH	WITH	
THAT SHOOTING	THAT SHOOTING	THAT SHOOTING	
WAS THAT IT	WAS THAT IT	WAS THAT IT	
WAS DONE IN	WAS DONE IN	WAS DONE IN	
CONSEQUENCE	CONSEQUENCE	CONSEQUENCE	
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE	
POISONING OF	POISON{ING} ⁱ OF	POISONING OF	
THE BEEF	{THE} BEEF	THE BEEF	
		WHICH THEY	
		EAT BY THE [281]	
WHICH	WHICH	BEFORE, WHICH	
THEY ATE	THEY ATE	THEY ATE,	
BY	BY	POISONED BY	
THE	THE	THE BY THE	
		COMPANY	
COMPANY THAT	COMPANY THAT	COMPANY THAT	
HAD JUST GONE	HAD JUST GONE	HAD JUST GONE	
FORWARD.	FORWARD.	FOR P WARD.	
THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE	THIS	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY I	TESTIMONY I	
OFFERED THIS	OFFERED THIS	OFFERED THIS	
MORNING, AND	MORNING AND	MORNING, THE	
THAT THIS	WITH HIS	,	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY BY	TESTIMONY	
WITH REGARD	WHICH	₩BY WHICH	
TO THIS	THIS	THIS	
DIFFICULTY,	DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY	
CONNECTS	CONNECTS	CONNECTS	
ITSELF WITH	ITSELF WITH	ITSELF WITH	
THE OTHER	THE OTHER	THE	
COMPANY.	COMPANY.	COMPANY. M ^R	
BASKIN:	BASKIN NOW	BASKIN: NOW,	
FROM THE	THEN FROM THE	THEN, WITH THE	
STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT OF	STATEMENTS OF	
THE	{THE} ⁱ	THE	
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMEN,	
ITSELF IT IS	THIS IS	THA T IS	
CLEARLY	CLEARLY	CLEARLY	
IRRELEVANT.	{IR} ⁱ RELEVANT.	IRRELEVANT.	
I EXPECT	I EXPECT	I EXPE V CT ED	
HIM TO COUPLE	HIM TO COUPLE	YOU TO COUPLE	
THIS TRAIN	THIS TRAIN	THIS TRAIN	

RT	RS	BT	PS

WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE	
OTHERS. I	OTHERS. I	OTHER; I	
EXPECT	EXPECT	EXPECT ED	
HIM TO PROVE	THEM TO PROVE	THEM TO PROVE	
THIS TRAIN	THIS TRAIN	THIS TRAIN	
WENT ON AND	WENT ON AND,	WENT ON AND	
JOINED	≼JOINED>	JOINED WITH IT	
THE		AT THE	
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	
MEADOWS	MEADOW	MEADOWS,	
TRAIN.	TRAIN.	WITH THE OTH	
IT IS TO	IT IS TO	ER. IT IS TO	
PROVE THAT	PROVE THAT	PROVE	
THE PARTIES	PARTIES	THE PARTIES	
WHO WERE	≤WHO≥ WERE	WHO WERE	
CALLED DOWN	CALLED DOWN	CALLED DOWN	
THERE DID	THERE DID	THERE DID	
SOMETHING ON	SOMETHING ON	SOMETHING ON	
SOME OTHER	SOME OTHER	SOME OTHER	
TRAIN;	TRAIN ETC.	TRAIN	
IN THE FIRST	NFSP/NOW IF HIS	(ARGUED.)	
PLACE, IF	PARTY[?] IF		
THESE PARTIES—	THESE PARTIES		
IF THAT	{THINK} ⁱ THAT		
DOCTOR HAD	DOCTOR HAD		
POISONED THAT	POISONED THAT		
BEEF IT DIDN'T	BEEF IT DIDN'T		
JUSTIFY THE	JUSTIFY		
MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF		
WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND		
CHILDREN, NOR	CHILDREN OR		
THE	THE		
PUNISHMENT OF	PUNISHMENT OF		
ANY PERSON	ANY PERSON		
EXCEPT	EXCEPTING		
THAT DOCTOR	THAT DOCTOR		
AT THE	AT		
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN		
MEADOWS. IT	MEADOWS IT		
AINT IN ANY	AIN'T IN ANY		
PART OF THE	FOR[?]		
CASE	CASE		
RELEVANT.	RELEVANT.		
SUTHERLAND:	<sutherland></sutherland>		

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

COUNSEL MADE	COUNSEL MADE	
THE OBJECTION	OBJECTION	
THIS MORNING	THIS MORNING	
ONLY	ONLY	
STATING IT	STAT{ING} ⁱ IT	
WAS	WAS	
IRRELEVANT. I	IRRELEVANT. I	
STATED THEN	STAT{ED} ⁱ THEN	
IN FULL WHAT I	IN FULL WHAT I	
HAVE STATED	HAVE STAT{ED} ⁱ	
NOW. THE	NOW WHAT	
TESTIMONY I	TESTIMONY I	
INTENDED TO	INTENDED TO	
GET IN FROM THE	GET IN FROM	
WITNESS ON	WITNESS ON	
THE STAND AND	THE STAND AND	
OTHERS THAT	OTHERS THAT	
WOULD	WOULD	
FOLLOW. THIS IS	FOLLOW. THIS IS	
ONE OF THE	ONE OF {THE} ¹	
WITNESSES. HE	WITNESSES HE	
THEN WITHDREW	WITHDREW	
THE OBJECTION.	THE OBJECTION.	
THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY	
IS ALL IN	IS ALL IN	
EXCEPT WHAT	EXCEPT WHAT	
THIS WITNESS	THIS WITNESS	
CAN GIVE,	CAN GIVE HE	
	EXPRESSLY	
	WAIVING HIS	
	OBJECTION AT	
AND IT IS	THE TIME. IT IS	
IMPORTANT IN	IMPORTANT IN	
THIS CASE.	THIS CASE.	
THERE HAS	THERE HAS	
BEEN A GOOD	BEEN GOOD	
DEAL OF	DEAL OF	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY IN	
	THE CASE	
RESPECTING	RESPECT{ING} ¹	
THE FINAL	FINAL	
CATASTROPHY,	CATASTROPHE	
AND AS TO	AS TO	
THOSE WHO	THOSE WHO	

N I	RS	BT	PS

PARTICIPATED.	PARTICIPATED		
THETICHTHED.	AMONG THE		
	PERSONS FIND		
	ONLY PERSONS		
	CRIMINAL WERE	$\mathbf{M}^{\mathbf{R}}$	
		SUTHERLAND:	
THE ODIECT OF	INDIANS (AND		
THE OBJECT OF	THE}¹ OBJECT OF	THE OBJECT OF	
THIS	THIS	THIS	
TESTIMONY IS	TESTIMONY IS	TESTIMONY IS	
TO SHOW THAT	TO SHOW THAT	TO SHOW THAT	
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	
THERE ON	THERE ON	THERE ON	
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	
ACCOUNT. THESE	ACCOUNT,	ACCOUNT	
INDIANS, BECAUSE OF	BECAUSE OF	BECAUSE OF	
THE	THE	THE	
PROVOCATION	PROVOCATION	PROVO V CATION	
THAT HAD BEEN	GIVEN TO THE	GIVEN TO THE	
GIVEN THEM BY	INDIANS BY	INDIANS BY	
THE COMPANY	THE COMPANY	THE COMPANY	
THAT WERE	THAT WAS	THAT WAS	
FINALLY	FINALLY	SFINALLY	
DESTROYED.	DESTROYED IT	DESTROYED. IT	
DESTRUTED.			
	SHOWS	SHOWS THE	
	A MOTIVE	KMOTIVE FOR	
	FOR THEIR	THEIR	
	DESTRUCTION	DISTRUCTION	
	GIVEN BY THE	GIVEN BY THE	
	COMPANY	COMPANY	
	DIRECTLY AND THE	DIRECTLY, AND	
		THE	
	INSTRUMENT	INSTRUMENTAL	
	BY WHICH	ITIES BY WHICH	
	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	
	DESTROYED. IT	DESTROYED. IT	
	IS PERTINENT	IS PERTINENT	
	AS OFFERING	AND	
	SOME EVIDENCE	IMPORTAN D T	
	FOR THE	FOR THE	
	CONSIDERATIO	CONSIDERATIO	
	N OF THE JURY	N OF THE JURY	
	IN SUPPORT OF	IN SUPPORT OF	
	OUR THEORY	OUR THEORY,	

RT	RS	BT	PS

THAT THEID	THAT THEID	
· ·		
. ,		
=		
_ `		
· ·		
. ,	THE	
INDIANS FROM	INDIANS FROM	
CORN CREEK	CORN CREEK	
PRECEDED	PRECEDED	
${THE}^1$	THE	
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	
TRAIN WHICH	TRAIN WHICH	
WAS	WAS	
DESTROYED	DESTROYED	
AND	,AND THE	
INDIANS	INTENTION AND	
THEIR	THEIR	
PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	
MASSING	MASSING THE	
INDIANS AT	INDIANS AT	
{THE} ⁱ	THE	
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	
MEADOWS	MEADOWS WAS	
FOR THE VERY	FOR THE VERY	
PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	
DESTROYING	DESTROYING	
	THE	
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS.	
	PRECEDED {THE} ⁱ EMIGRANT TRAIN WHICH WAS DESTROYED AND INDIANS THEIR PURPOSE OF MASSING INDIANS AT {THE} ⁱ MOUNTAIN MEADOWS FOR THE VERY PURPOSE OF DESTROYING	FINAL DESTRUCTION WAS ACCOMPL{ISHE D}¹ BY THE INDIANS {ON}¹ THEIR OWN ACCOUNT TO AVENGE THE WRONG WHICH THEY SUPPOSED THEMSELVES HAD SUFFERED. WE PROPOSE TO FOLLOW THIS {PARTY}¹ BY TESTIMONY THAT {THE}¹ INDIANS FROM CORN CREEK PRECEDED {THEB¹ EMIGRANT TRAIN WHICH WAS DESTROYED AND INDIANS DESTROYED AND INDIANS THEIR PURPOSE OF MASSING INDIANS AT {THE}¹ INDIANS AT {THE}¹ INDIANS THEIR PURPOSE OF DESTROYING INDIANS AT {THE PURPOSE OF DESTROYING DESTROYING THE

	I		
SUFFERED, AND			
TO AVENGE			
THEIR WRONGS,			
AND ALTHOUGH	ALTHOUGH THIS	ALTHOUGH THIS	
THIS WAS	— [?]		
COMMENCED	{COMMENCEME	COMMENCEMEN	
BY THE	NT) ⁱ BY {THE} ⁱ INDIANS ^{[[27]]}	T BY THE	
INDIANS		INDIANS –	
THEY	{AND THEY} ¹	AND THEY	
WERE	WERE	WERE	
FOLLOWED BY	FOLLOWED BY	FOLLOWED BY	
FRIENDS, ON THE	FRIENDS ON THE	FRIENDS ON THE	
PART OF THE	PART OF	PART OF THE	
WHITES,TO	WHITES TO	WHITES TO	
DISCOURAGE IT.	DISCOURAGE IT	DISCOURAGE IT	
	THEY WERE	YET THEY	
	PERSISTED IN[?].	PERSISTED IN IT.	
THEY SAID	THEY SAID	THEY SAID	
FIRST AND LAST	FIRST AND LAST	FIRST AND LAST	
THERE	THERE	THAT THERE	
COULD BE NO	COULD BE NO	COULD BE NO	
SETTLEMENT OF	SETTLEMENT OF	SETTLEMENT OF	
IT EXCEPT BY	IT EXCEPT BY	IT EXCEPT BY	
DESTROYING	DESTROYING	DESTROYING	
THE EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	THE EMIGRANT	
TRAIN. LEFT ≤IF ≥	TRAIN. IF THAT	TRAIN . IF THAT	
THAT IS THE	IS {THE} ¹	IS THE	
EVIDENCE IT	EVIDENCE IT	EVIDENCE IT	
NEGATIVES, TO	NEGATIVES TO	NEGATIVES TO	
THAT	THAT	THW TO THAT	
EXTENT ANY	EXTENT ANY	EXTENT ANY	
INFERE R NCE	INFERENCE	INFERENCE	
THAT MAY BE	THAT MAY BE	THAT MAY BE	
DRAWN FROM	DRAWN FROM	DRAWN FROM	
ANY	ANY	ANY	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	
HERETOFORE	LET JURY FIND	THAT THE JURY	
ADDUCED, THAT	ANY THAT	CAN FIND THAT	
JOHN D. LEE	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	
MARTI	INCITED IT	INCITED IT.	
MARSHALLED	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	
AND LED THOSE	MOVING ON	MOVING ON	
INDIANS TO THE	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	
MOUNTAIN	IMPULSE,	IMPULSE, ON	

RT	RS	BT	PS

MEADOWS.	AVENGING	AVENGING	
TVILITIDO VV D.	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	
	WRONGS AND	WRONGS AND	
	UNDER THE	NOT ON THE	
	LINE[?] OF THE	NOT ON THE	
	WHITES IN NO	WHITES IN ANY	
	SENSE	SENSE, BUT	
	ACTING ON	ACTING UNDER	
	THEIR OWN	TH EIR OWN	
	DIRECTION. BY	DIRECTION . [282]	
CAREY: WERE	CAREY. WERE	M ^R CAREY: WAS	
THEY THE	THERE[?] 3	IT THE	
INDIANS OF	INDIANS IN	INDIANS IN	
BEAVER THAT	BEAVER THAT	BEAVER THAT	
ATTACKED THIS	ATTACKED THIS	ATTACKED THIS	
TRAIN ? IT IS	TRAIN. IT IS	TRAIN?	
ATTEMPTED TO	ATTEMPTED TO	(ARGUED BY	
SHOW THAT	SHOW THAT	COUNSEL ON	
JOHN D. LEE IS	JOHN D. LEE IS	BOTH SIDES)	
NOT GUILTY OF	EXCULPATED OF	,	
JOINING THESE	JOINING THESE		
INDIANS AT THE	INDIANS		
MOUNTAIN	DID/BEFORE[?]		
MEADOWS,	ATTACK ← OF		
	THIS TRAIN.≥		
AND AS	[space] AND AS		
MR. BASKIN	MR. BASKIN		
SUGGESTS THAT	SUGGESTS		
THESE INDIANS	THERE IS NO		
THAT	PROOF THAT		
	WERE SO[?]		
WERE AT THE	WERE AT		
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN		
MEADOWS WERE	MEADOW		
HOSTILE TO THE	HOSTILE AT		
WHITES AT ALL.	ALL. BY	THE	
COURT: THE	COURT {THE} ¹	COURT .: THERE	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	WAS NO	
		STATEMENTS	
THIS MORNING	THIS MORNING	THIS MORNING	
	{IN}¹REGARD	SWHICH SHOWS	
	{TO}¹ THIS	CONNECTION,	
WAS	MATTER WAS		
ADMITTED ON	ADMITTED ON		

RT	RS	BT	PS

THE	THE		
STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT OF		
COUNSEL FOR	COUNSEL IN		
DEFENSE THAT	WHAT IT		
THEY WOULD	WOULD BE		
CONNECT IT	WOOLD BE TO/PUT[?] ON		
WITH THE			
OTHER	OTHED		
=	OTHER	NOTUNC	
EVIDENCE. THE	EVIDENCE.	NOTHING	
STATEMENT TO	STATEMENT TO	STATED	
ME NOW	ME NOW	NOW WHICH	
SHOWS THERE	SHOWS THERE	SHOWS	
IS NO	IS NO	CONNECTION	
CONNECTION	CONNECTION	CONNECTION	
WHATEVER. IT	WHATEVER IT	AND I	
HAS NO	HAS NO	SUSTAINED THE	
JUSTIFICATION.	JUSTIFICATION	OBJECTION.	
IT IS NOT SHOWN	NOT SHOWN		
THAT THEY	THEY		
WERE THE	WERE		
SAMEPARTIES,	SAME PARTIES		
OR ANYTHING	OR ANYTHING		
ABOUT IT	ABOUT IT		
CONNECTING	CONNECTING		
THEM WITH	THEM WITH		
THESE PARTIES.	THESE PARTIES		
IT IS NOT SHOWN	NOT SHOWN		
THAT THESE	THESE		
INDIANS JOINED	INDIANS JOINED		
WITH THE	WITH THE		
OTHER INDIANS	OTHER INDIANS		
IN THE	OF THE		
MASSACRE, NOT	MASSACRE NOT		
A SHADOW OF	$\{\mathbf{A}\}^1$ SHADOW OF		
GROUND FOR	GROUND		
THIS	OF {FOR} THIS		
TESTIMONY. I	TESTIMONY. I		
WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT		
HAVE	HAVE		
ADMITTED IT	ADMITTED IT		
THIS MORNING	THIS MORNING		
IF I HAD KNOWN	IF I HAD KNOWN		
AT THE TIME.	AT THE TIME		
MR. BASKIN	MR. BASKIN		

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

	~	
SAYS THAT YOU	SAYS YOU	
WOULD	WOULD	
CONNECT IT.	CONNECT. MR.	
	BASKIN	
	WITHDREW	
SUTHERLAND:	≤SUTHERLAND≥	
YOU HONOR I	YOU HONOR	
SAID I WOULD	SAID I WOULD	
CONNECT WITH	CONNECT	
FURTHER		
WITNESSES, [439]		
BUT DIDN'T	AND DIDN'T	
MAKE MY	≤MAKE≥ MY	
STATEMENT IN	STATEMENT IN	
FULL.	FULL YOUR	
	STATEMENT	
	NOW DOESN'T	
	CONNECT IT IN	
COURT:	FULL BY COURT.	
YOUR	IN {THE} ⁱ	
STATEMENT D	STATEMENT	
NOW	YOU MADE	
DOESN'T	THEN DIDN'T	
CONNECT IT AT	CONNECT IT AT	
ALL. IN THE	ALL	
STATEMENT YOU	TEE	
MADE THEN IT		
DOES NOT		
CONNECT IT.		
YOU STATED AT	YOU STATE AT	
THAT TIME THAT	THAT TIME YOU	
YOU WOULD	WOULD	
CONNECT IT BUT	CONNECT IT	
YOU HAVE NOT	BUT YOU HAVE	
DONE.	NOT DONE	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	
MY STATEMENT	MY STATEMENT	
MADE THIS	MADE THIS	
MORNING WAS	MORNING WAS	
MADE IN GOOD	MADE IN GOOD	
FAITH, AND AS I	FAITH AS I	
UNDERSTAND,	UNDERSTAND	
WE DID	DID	
CONNECT IT.	CONNECT IT BY	
COMMENTAL III.	COMMENTAL	

RT	RS	BT	PS

COURT: YOU	COURT YOU	
DIDN'T PROPOSE	DIDN'T PROPOSE	
TO STATE THAT	TO STATE THAT	
THIS MORNING.	THIS MORNING	
SUTHERLAND:	≤SUTHERLAND≥	
YOUR HONOR IS	YOUR HONOR IS	
MISTAKEN.	MISTAKEN NO	
	SIR	
SUTHERLAND: I	SUTHERLAND I	
DESIRED TO	DESIRED TO	
HAVE THE	HAVE	
RECORDS READ.	RECORDS READ	
THEN MR.	THEN MR.	
BASKIN	BASKIN	
WITHDREW HIS	WITHDREW HIS	
OBJECTION. ∴TO	CONNECTION.	
REPORTER ::		
YOU WILL READ	YOU WILL READ	
MY STATEMENT	MY STATEMENT	
MADE AFTER	MADE AFTER	
MR. BASKIN'S	MR. BASKIN'S	
OBJECTION.	OBJECTION. BY	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	
YOUR HONOR	YOUR HONOR	
DECIDED THAT,	DECIDES THAT	
	JUDGE[?] AND I	
	WOULD HAVE	
	DECIDED THAT	
AND	THIS MORNING	
MR. BASKIN	MR. BASKIN	
SAID I WILL	SAYS I WILL	
WITHDRAW MY	WITHDRAW MY	
OBJECTION.	OBJECTION AND	
	THEN I SAID	
	GOOD [space] $\{S\}^1$	
MY STATEMENT	MY STATEMENT	
WHICH I HAVE	WHICH I HAVE	
NOW MADE	NOW STATE	
DOES CONNECT	DOES CONNECT	
IT COURT:	IT. {COURT} ¹	
YOU DIDN'T	YOU DIDN'T	
PROPOSE TO	PROPOSE TO	
STATE AT THAT	STATE AT THAT	
TIME THAT THE	TIME THE	

FACTS WOULD	FACTS	
BE CONNECTED	CONNECTED	
WITH THESE	WITH THIS	
PARTIES, AND	POSITION AND	
IF YOU HAD	IF YOU HAD	
STATED IT THEN	STATED THEN	
YOUR	AS YOUR	
REMARKS	REMARKS THEN	
WERE ALL THAT	WAS ALL THAT	
YOU HAD TO	YOU HAD TO	
SHOW IN	SHOW IN	
REGARD TO	REGARD TO	
THIS. YOU SAID I	THIS YOU SAID I	
WILL CONNECT	WILL CONNECT	
THAT WITH	THEM [[28]] WITH	
THIS	THIS	
PART OF THE	PARTICULAR	
CASE, THEN I	CASE THEN I	
ALLOWED YOU	ALLOWED YOU	
TO GO AHEAD.	{TO} ⁱ GO AHEAD	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND I	
	WILL STATE	
	JUST AS	
	NOTES/NICE[?]	
	YOUR HONOR	
	DID OFFER ME	
	MY[?] FACTS	
	CAN'T SO FAR	
	AS RULING OUT	
	TESTIMONY	
	[space] IT	
	CONTAIN[?]	
	FACTS GIVEN[?]	
	SO FAR AS MY[?]	

RT

PS

BT

GOOD FAITH [space] WHEN I

TOOK FIRST

INTRODUCE

TESTIMONY AN OBJECTION WAS MADE BY MR.

BASKIN I THEN

STEP TO

THIS

WHEN I

STEP TO

THIS

I THEN

INTRODUCE

TESTIMONY

TOOK THE FIRST

RT	RS	BT	PS

MADE THE	MADE {THE} ⁱ	
STATEMENT IN	STATEMENT IN	
FULL, TO MAKE	FULL TO MAKE	
THE CASE	THE CASE	
FOLLOWS IN THE	FULLY OF THE	
TESTIMONY ON	TESTIMONY OF	
THAT POINT,	WHICH THEY	
	PERMIT AND	
	—/ <i>PART</i> [?]	
AND	—/ <i>UPON</i> [?] MY	
MAKING THAT	MAKING THAT	
STATEMENT	STATEMENT	
PROSECUTION	HE	
WITHDREW	WITHDREW	
THEIR	THE	
OBJECTION.	OBJECTION	
UPON THE	UPON	
PRECEDING	PRODUCING	
	ANOTHER	
WITNESS HE	WITNESS HE	
RAISED THE	RAISED {THE} ⁱ	
OBJECTION	OBJECTION	
AGAIN. HE SAYS	AGAIN HE SAYS	
THAT THIS IS	THIS IS	
CLEARLY	CLEARLY	
IRRELEVANT. I	IRRELEVANT. I	
REMARKED I	REMARKED I	
WOULD	WOULD	
CONNECT IT, AND	CONNECT IT	
ON THE MAKING	ON THE MAKING	
OF WHICH HE	OF WHICH HE	
	HAD	
WITHDREW	WITHDRAWN	
HIS OBJECTION.	HIS OBJECTION.	
I REGARDED	I REGARDED	
THAT	THAT	
STATEMENT AS	STATEMENT AS	
HAVING BEEN	HAVING BEEN	
ACCEPTED BY	ACCEPTED BY	
HIM.	HIM [space] IT	
	MUST BE	
[440]	ADMISSION/TESTI	
[440]	<i>MONY</i> [?] ≤ BY	
COURT: THERE	COURT > THERE	

RT	RS	BT	PS

WAS NO	WAS NO		
STATEMENT	STATEMENT		
THIS MORNING	THIS MORNING		
WHICH SHOWS	WHICH SHOWS		
A CONNECTION,	CONNECTION		
NOTHING AT	NOTHING AT		
ALL ; NOW IT	ALL NOW		
WHICH SHOWS	WHICH SHOWS		
A CONNECTION.	CONNECTION.	M^{R}	
SUTHERLAND: I	SUTHERLAND I	SUTHERLAND:	
INTEND TO	INTEND TO	YOUR HONOR,	
TAKE	TAKE	WE TAKE	
EXCEPTIONS TO	EXCEPTIONS TO	EXCEPTION.	
YOUR RULING.	YOUR RULING.		
	BY BASKIN BY	THE	
COURT: HOW IT	COURT HOW IT	COURT: HOW IT	
WAS TO BE	WAS TO BE	WAS TO BE	
CONNECTED I	CONNECTED I	CONNECTED I	
DIDN'T KNOW	DIDN'T KNOW	DON'T KNOW. I D	
AND	AND	D ID NOT KNOW	
		AND DON'T	
DON'T NOW.	DON'T NOW,	NOW KNOW	
I	I	KNOW. I	
COULD NOT SEE	COULD NOT SEE	COULD NOT SEE	
AT THE TIME	AT THE TIME	AT THE TIME	
AND I DON'T	I DIDN'T	AND I DON'T	
NOW SEE THE	SEE THE	SEE NOW THE	
		FIRST	
CONNECTION,	CONNECTION	CONNECTION,	
BUT STILL I	BUT STILL I	BUT STILL I	
ALLOWED IT TO	ALLOWED IT TO	ALLOWED IT TO	
GO ON WITH	GO ON WITH	GO ON WITH	
THE	${THE}^1$	THE	
UNDERSTANDIN	UNDERSTANDIN	UNDERSTANDIN	
G IT	G IT	G THAT IT	
WOULD BE	WOULD BE	WOULD BE	
CONNECTED,	CONNECTED	CONNECTED,	
BUT I HAVEN'T	BUT I HAVEN'T	BUT I HAVEN'T	
SEEN IT	SEEN IT	SEEN IT	
CONNECTED, AND	CONNECTED	CONNECTED;	
THE		AND THE	
PROPOSITION	PROPOSITION	PROPOSITION	
NOW SHOWS IT	NOW SHOWS IT	NOW U SHOWS IT	
CANNOT BE	CANNOT BE	CANNOT BE	

RT RS BT PS

	T	T	
CONNECTED.	CONNECTED.	CONNECTED M ^R	
SUTHERLAND: I	I	SUTHERLAND: I	
NEVER	NEVER	NEVER	
PROPOSED TO	PROPOS{ED} ⁱ TO	PROPOSED TO	
CONNECT IT IN	CONNECT IN	CONNECT IT IN	
ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	
WAY THAN BY	WAY THAN BY	WAY THAN BY	
THIS WITNESS,	THIS WITNESS.	THIS WITNESS,	
AND I	SUTHERLAND I	AND I	
INSIST THAT I	INSIST THAT I	INSIST THAT I	
DIDN'T STATE	DIDN'T STATE	DIDN'T STATE	
THAT I WOULD	I WOULD	THAT I WOULD	
CONNECT IT IN	CONNECT	CONNECT IT IN	
ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	
WAY THAN BY	WAY THAN BY	WASY THAN BY	
THIS	THIS	THIS VERY	
WITNESS. COURT:	WITNESS. BY	WITNESS. THE	
THERE	COURT THERE	COURT: THERE	
COULD BE NO	COULD NOT BE	COULD BE NO	
OBJECT	ANY OBJECT	OBJECT	
AFTERWARDS IN	AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS IN	
SAYING	FOR SAYING	YOUR SAYING,	
YOU	YOU	THAT YOU	
PROPOSED TO	PROPOSE TO	PROPOSED TO	
CONNECT IT.	CONNECT IT.	CONNECT IT.	
		THE COURT:	
		I WILL SUSTAIN	
		THE	
		OBJECTION?.	
		[space]	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND		
COUNSEL			
OBJECTED	OBJECTED		
REPEATEDLY AS	REPEATEDLY AS		
THE TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY		
WENT	WENT		
FORWARD.	FORWARD. BY		
CAREY: YOU	CAREY YOU		
KEPT	KEPT		
REPEATING IT	REPEATING IT		
THAT YOU	YOU		
WOULD	WOULD		
CONNECT.	CONNECT IT.		

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	
MY GOOD FAITH	MY GOOD FAITH	
IS	IS —[?]	
SOMEWHAT	SOMEWHAT	
INVOLVED IN	INVOLVED IN	
THIS MATTER	THIS MATTER.	
AND I ASK THAT	I ASK {THAT	
THE REPORTER	THE} ⁱ REPORTER	
WILL GO BACK	WILL GO BACK	
AND SEE	{AND} ⁱ SEE	
WHAT I SAID	{WHAT} ⁱ I SAID	
ON MR. BASKIN	ON MR. BASKIN	
RAISING HIS	RAISING HIS	
OBJECTION.	OBJECTION BY	
ODJECTION.	COURT AND	
	LOOK AT THAT	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND>	
WHAT WAS SAID	WHAT WAS SAID	
IN JESSE N.	WHEN JESSE N	
SMITH'S	SMITH	
TESTIMONY,	SWILLI	
WHEN HE WAS	HE WAS	
ON THE STAND —	ON THE STAND	
I AM	[space] ≤I AM	
SURE	NOT≥ SURE	
JESSE N. SMITH,	JESSE N SMITH	
OR SILAS, WHEN I	OR SILAS I	
MADE THE	MADE	
STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT OF	
THE GENERAL	GENERAL	
SCOPE OF THE	SCOPE OF {THE} ⁱ	
TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF	
THAT WITNESS,	THAT WITNESS	
AND SOME WHO	AND SOME WHO	
WOULD	WOULD	
SUCCEED HIM.	SUCCEED HIM.	
COURT: SILAS	BY COURT SILAS	
S. SMITH WAS	S SMITH WAS	
THE ONE	{THE} ⁱ ONE	
WHO SPOKE	{WHO} ⁱ SPOKE	
OF THAT POINT.	{OF} ⁱ [space]	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND.	
HE CAME OVER	HE CAME OVER	
HERE TO	HERE TO	

RT	RS	BT	PS

RECONCILE	RECONCILE	
RECONCIEE	OVER HERE	
WITH THE	WITH THE	
INDIANS.	INDIANS.	
INDIANS.	REMARKS BY	
	CAREY JESSE N	
	SMITH MADE	
	HIS [[29]]	
	REMARKS	
	ABOUT GOING	
	SOUTH BY	
	COURT I THINK	
[441]	SILAS S SMITH	
BISHOP READ	BISHOP READ	
SOME REMARKS	SOME REMARKS	
FROM HIS OWN	FROM HIS OWN	
NOTES.	NOTES. [space]	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND≥	
THE	MR. BISHOP HAS	
SUBSTANCE AS	SUBSTANCE OF	
MR. BISHOP IS	MY REMARKS	
READ IN	IN	
CONNECTION	CONNECTION	
WITH SILAS S.	WITH SILAS S	
SMITH ARE	SMITH.	
CORRECT.	REMARKS BY	
BASKIN: I	BASKIN. I	
UNDERSTOOD	UNDERSTOOD	
FROM HIS	FROM HIS	
GENERAL	GENERAL	
REMARKS THAT	REMARKS	
HE WOULD	HE WOULD	
CONNECT IT	CONNECT IT	
WITH THE	WITH THE	
EMIGRANTS, OR I	EMIGRANTS OR I	
WOULD HAVE	WOULD	
BEEN MORE	BE MORE	
PERTINENT IN	PERTINENT IN	
MY REMARKS	MY REMARKS	
AND OBJECTED	AND OBJECTED	
TO IT.	TO IT. [space]	
SUTHERLAND: I	SUTHERLAND I	
DIDN'T STATE	DIDN'T STATE	
AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME	

RT	RS	BT	PS

THE COLEDINA	THE COLD LINE	
THIS COMPANY	THIS COMPANY	
JOINED THE	JOINED THE	
OTHER	OTHER ONLY	
ONE OBJECT I	ONE OBJECT I	
HAVE NOW IS	HAVE NOW {IS} ¹	
IN REQUESTING	IN REQUESTING	
IT TO BE READ,	IT BEING READ	
IT IS THE	IT IS	
MISAPPREHENSI	MISAPPREHENSI	
ON OF THE	ON ON PART OF	
COURT AS TO MY	COUNSEL AS TO	
STATEMENT.	THE/IS NOT	
NOTES READ BY	THERE[?]	
THE REPORTER.		
SUTHERLAND: I	I	
WANTED THEM	ONLY ASKED IT	
REQAD, BECAUSE	BE READ	
OF THE	FOR THE	
MISAPPLIED	MISAPPLIED	
CENSURE THAT	CENSURE THAT	
HAS BEEN MADE	HAS BEEN MADE	
UPON ME.	UPON ME.	
	REPORTER READ	
	THE ITEM IN	
	QUESTION.	
	[space]	
THE	SUTHERLAND	
OBJECTION WAS	OBJECTION WAS	
WITHDRAWN BY	WITHDRAWN	
THE		
PROSECUTION		
UPON THAT	UPON THAT	
STATEMENT.	STATEMENT. BY	
COURT: THE	COURT	
OBJECTION I	OBJECTION I	
REFERRED TO	REFER TO	
WAS THAT THEY	WAS THAT HE	
WOULD	WOULD	
CONNECT.	CONNECT {II} ¹	
REPORTER READ	REPORTER READ	
FURTHER FROM	FURTHER {II} ⁱ	
HIS NOTES.		
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	
WHEN THE	WHEN	

OBJECTION WAS	OBJECTION WAS	
AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	
RENEWED I	RENEWED I	
SIMPLY SAID I	SIMPLY SAID I	
WILL	WOULD	
CONNECT IT.	CONNECT IT.	
SUTHERLAND	BY COURT THIS I	
FURTHER	UNDERSTOOD I	
REPLIED TO	WAS NOT	
COURT AND	THROUGH HE	
AFTER THE	MADE SOME	
COURTS	STILL IN HIS	
EXPLANATION	STATEMENT	
AS TO HOW HE		
UNDERSTOOD		
THE	HE DID NOT SAY	
PROPOSITION TO	HOW HE WOULD	
CONNECT	CONNECT THEM.	
	[space] I DESIRE	
	OBSERVE IF	
	MADE THIS	
	STATEMENT	
	WHAT HE	
	EXPECTED TO	
	PROVE OF THAT	
	WITNESS AND	
	OTHER WITNESS	
	AND OBJECTION	
	BEING	
	WITHDRAWN ON	
	THAT	
	STATEMENT	
	BEING MADE	
	{I} ⁱ³⁶⁶ HAD A	
	RIGHT TO	
	INTERFERE	
	EVEN IN THE	
	OPINION OF	
	COUNSEL THAT	
	THAT	
	STATEMENT AS	
	A WHOLE WAS	

366. Ink over illegible shorthand.

RT

RS

BT

N.I		
	ADMISSIBLE IF I	
	COULD HAVE	
	PROOF TO PUT	
	BY ONE	
	WITNESS	
	NATURALLY I	
	WAS AT	
	LIBERTY TO	
	PROVE IT BY	
	SOME OTHER	
	WITNESSES. I	
	INTIMATED TO	
	YOUR HONOR	
	WITNESS I HAD	
	THEN ON THE	
	STAND WAS	
	NOT THE ONE I	
	EXPECT TO	
	HAVE I HAD	
	RIGHT TO	
	ANOTHER FOR	
	MAKING THAT	
	STATEMENT	
	AND REGARDED	
	AS A WHOLE	
	ADMISSIBLE	
	WHEN I	
	WAS/SAW[?]	
	POSITION[?] TO	
	GIVE IT IN TOTO	
	ONLY PART OF	
	IT [space] IF I	
	INTRODUCE	
	TESTIMONY IT	
	WOULD BE	
	IN/ANOTHER[?]	
	CONNECT EVEN	
	IN THE OPINION	
	OF COUNSEL IT	
	WAS	
	ADMISSIBLE IT	
	WAS THAT IN	
	MY MIND THAT	
	INDUCES ME TO	

RS

BT

RT	RS	BT	PS

	SAY AS WELL AS	
	MY OWN	
	JUDGMENT	
	THAT IT WAS	
	ADMISSIBLE	
	THAT I	
	PROCEEDED	
	AND I SHOULD	
SUTHERLAND	CONNECT IT	
SAID: I ASK	NOW I ASK	
YOUR HONOR	YOUR HONOR	
UPON THIS	UPON THIS	
STATEMENT	STATEMENT	
THAT ANY	ANY	
CENSURE THAT	CENSURE THAT	
HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN	
PLACED UPON	PUT UPON	
ME BE	ME.	
WITHDRAWN.	BY	
COURT: THE	COURT THE	
CENSURE	CENSURE	
OUGHT TO	OUGHT TO	
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	
MORE SEVERE	MORE SEVERE	
UPON YOU FOR	UPON YOU FOR	
YOUR REMARK.	YOUR REMARK	
YOU SAID THE	YOU SAID {THE}	
COURT KNEW	COURT KNEW	
WHAT YOU SAID	WHAT YOU SAID	
IN THIS MATTER.	IN THIS MATTER	
THE COURT	THE COURT	
UNDERSTOOD	UNDERSTOOD	
THAT IS WHAT	THAT IS WHAT	
YOU SAID	YOU SAID {A} ⁱ	
AWHILE AGO. [442]	WHILE AGO	
SUTHERLAND: I	SUTHERLAND I	
SUPPOSE WHAT	SUPPOSE WHAT	
HAS BEEN READ	HAD BEEN READ	
HERE JUST NOW	HERE JUST NOW	
IS PROOF TO	WAS [space]	
YOUR HONOR OF		
WHAT I SAID.	BY	
COURT: I	COURT IT	
DON'T SHOW	DON'T SHOW	

N I	RS	BT	PS

ANY	ANY		
CONNECTION.	CONNECTION		
THE LAST	THE LAST		
STATEMENT	STATEMENT		
WHEN YOU SAID	WHEN YOU SAID		
YOU WOULD	YOU WOULD		
CONNECT THAT	CONNECT THAT		
WASN'T	WASN'T		
UNDER	END/NATURE[?]		
IT. YOU	OF IT. YOU		
ASKED ME TO	ASKED ME TO		
RULE UPON	RULE UPON		
THE	{THE} ⁱ		
PROPOSITION TO	PROPOSITION TO		
CONNECT. NOW	CONNECT NOW		
YOU STATE	YOU STATE		
HOW YOU	HOW YOU		
PROPOSE TO	PROPOSE TO		
CONNECT AND	CONNECT AND		
THAT DON'T	THAT DON'T		
SHOW ANY	SHOW [[30]] ANY		
CONNECTION	CONNECTION		
WHATEVER.	WHATEVER BY		
THAT IS THE	COURT THAT IS		
OPINION OF THE	OPINION		
COURT AND	BY COURT		
THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE		
RULING IN THE	RULING IN THE		
CASE SO FAR AS	CASE SO FAR AS		
THIS	THIS		
TESTIMONY IS	TESTIMONY IS		
CONCERNED.	CONCERNED.		
	[space]		
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND		
WITH REGARD	WITH REGARD		
TO THIS	TO THIS		
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY		
WHICH WE			
OFFER I DESIRE	I DESIRE		
OUR	${OUR}^1$		
EXCEPTION	EXCEPTION	EXCEPTION	
NOTED. I	NOTED [space] I	TAKEN BY	
DON'T KNOW	DON'T {KNOW} ⁱ	DEFENSE.	
THAT THIS	THAT THIS		

WITNESS	WITNESS	
KNOWS	KNOWS	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
MORE THAN	MORE THAN	
THE	THE	
REMAINDER OF	REMAINDER OF	
THAT	THAT	
STATEMENT,	STATEMENT	
EXCEPT THIS —	EXCEPT THIS BY	
—— BASKIN: I	BASKIN I	
OBJECT TO HIS	OBJECT TO HIS	
ASKING THE	ASKING	
QUESTION. ASK	QUESTION ASK	
HIM WHAT	HIM WHAT	
ADDITIONAL HE	ADDITIONAL	
KNOWS.	[space]	
SUTHERLAND: I	SUTHERLAND I	
WILL ALLOW	WILL ALLOW	
THE OBJECTION	OBJECTION	
TO OG GO ON	GO ON	
RECORD.	RECORD	
HE HAS	ATTORNEYS	
OBJECTED TO	OBJECTED TO	
MY ASKING ANY	MY ASKING ANY	
FURTHER		
QUESTIONS.	QUESTION BY	
COURT: PM PUT	COURT PUT	
YOUR	≤YOUR≥	
QUESTION.	QUESTION.	
BASKIN:	BASKIN.	
I	GENTLEMEN	
WAS GOING TO	WAS GOING TO	
STATE WHAT HE	STATE WHAT HE	
EXPECTED TO	EXPECTED TO	

RT

PROVE BY THIS

COURT: I DIDN'T

UNDERSTAND HIM TO SAY

UNDERSTOOD

HIM TO SAY

QUESTION.

WITNESS

THAT. I

THIS

PS

BT

PROVE BY THIS

COURT I DIDN'T UNDERSTAND

WITNESS BY

HIM TO SAY

HIM TO SAY

THAT HIS

QUESTION

UNDERSTOOD

I

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

	I DV	T	T
D. CYVD. V. D. CVVIII	[space] BY		
BASKIN: I DON'T	BASKIN I DON'T		
OBJECT TO	OBJECT TO		
JUDGE	JUDGE		
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND		
ASKING ANY	ASK{ING} ⁱ ANY		
ADDITIONAL	ADDITIONAL		
QUESTION,EXCEP	QUESTION		
T MAKING THE	EXCEPT		
STATEMENT			
WHAT HE IS	WHAT HE IS		
GOING TO	GOING {TO} ⁱ		
PROVE	PROVE		
FURTHER.	FURTHER. [space]		
Q. STATE	$\{\mathbf{Q}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ STATE	Q. STATE	
WHETHER	WHETHER	WHETHER	
WHEN THE	WHEN THE	WHEN THE	
DUKE	DUKE	DUKES	
COMPANY WAS	COMPANY WAS	COMPANY WAS	
HERE THE	HERE THE	HERE, THE	
INDIANS———	INDIANS	INDIANS M ^R	
BASKIN: I	≤BASKIN≥ I	BASKIN: I	
OBJECT TO THE	OBJECT TO THE	OBJECT TO THE	
QUESTION AS			
LEADING.——	LEADING FORM	LEADINFG FORM	
_	OF {THE} ⁱ	OF THE	
	QUESTION	QUESTION.	
	[space] INDIANS	Q.)	
WERE IN AND	WERE IN AND	WERE IN ABND	
ABOUT YOUR	ABOUT YOUR	ABOUT YOUR	
PREMISES ?	PREMISES	PREMISES? -	
SUTHERLAND:			
BISHOP	BISHOP	BISHOP	
FARNSWORTH,	FARNSWORTH	S FARNSWORTH	
DON'T	DIDN'T	DON'T	
ANSWER THE	ANSWER THE	E ANSWER THE	
QUESTION TILL	QUESTION TILL	QUESTION	
THEY GET [443]	HE GET	T ILL THEY GET	
THROUGH	THROUGH	THROUGH OJB	
OBJECTING Q.	EXCEPTING {o} ⁱ	OBJECTING	
STATE IF IN AND	IN AND	IN AND	
ABOUT YOUR	{ABOUT} ⁱ YOUR	ABOUT YOUR	
PREMISES	PREMISÉS	PREMISES,	
THERE WAS	THREATENED	THREATENING	

RT	RS	BT	PS

F	T	T	
NUMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	
THE DUKE	THE DUKE	THE DUKE'S	
PARTY—IF SO,	PARTY IF SO	PARTY, IF SO	
STATE WHAT	STATE WHAT	STATE WHAT	
THEY SAID	THEY SAID	THEY SAID QAS	
WAS THEIR	WAS THEIR	WAS THEIR	
GRIEVANCE IN	GRIEVANCE IN	GRIEVANCES IN	
THAT	THAT	THAT	
CONNECTION,	CONNECTION	CONNECTION	
INFORM	INFORM	AND INFORM	
THE COURT	THE COURT	T HE COURT	
AGAIN, AFTER	AGAIN	AGAIN IF T HEY	
71071111, 711 TER	AFTER/THAT[?]	THEY	
REFERRING	REFERR{ING} ¹	REFERRED	
KEFEKKING	KETEKKINO	AFTER	
		REFERRING	
TO THE	TO THE	TO T H E	
POISONING OF		POIS I ONING OF	
	POISONING {OF} ¹		
THAT ANIMAL	THAT ANIMAL	THA T ANIMAL	
AS THE	AS THE/A[?]	AS A CAUSE OF	
CDIELLANGE	CDIEVANCE	THEIR	
GRIEVANCE ? A.	GRIEVANCE	GRIEVANCE?	
COURT: IF	BY COURT IF	THE COURT: IF	
IT WAS SOME OF	IT WAS SOME OF	IT WAS SOME OF	
THE DUKE	THE DUKE	THE D UKE	
PARTY THE	PARTY {THE} ⁱ	PARTY, THE	
QUESTION	QUESTION	QUESTION	
WILL BE	{WOULD}¹BE	WOULD BE	
PROPER AND	PROPER	PROPER,	
THAT	THAT	THAT	
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	
COULD TESTIFY,	COULD TESTIFY,	COULD TESTIFY;	
BUT IT HAS	BUT IT HAS	BUT IT HAS	
NOTHING	NO{THING} ⁱ	NOTHING	
WHATEVER TO	WHATEVER TO	WHATEVER TO	
DO WITH THE	DO WITH {THE} ¹	DO WITH THE	
MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF	
THE OTHER	THE OTHER	THE OTHER	
OUTFIT.	OUTFIT. <i>≤III</i> ≥	OUTFIT. [283] M ^R	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLA M ND	
HOWEVER, YOUR	HOWEVER		
HONOR, WE WILL	WE'LL	WE WILL	
TAKE	TAKE AN	TAKE AN	
EXCEPTIONS TO	EXCEPTION TO	EXCEPTION TO	

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

TOTAL	THE	MONETHONNIONS	
THE	THE	YOUT HOWNORS	
RULING. Q. MR.	RULE $\{Q\}^{i}MR$.	RULING Q. MR.	
FARNSWORTH	FARNSWORTH	FARNSWORTH,	
GIVE A	GIVE $\{\mathbf{A}\}^1$	GIVE A	
GENERAL	GENERAL	GENERAL	
STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT OF	
THE DETAILS	THE	THE	
≤DUTIES≥ OF	DUTIES OF A	DUTIES OF A	
A BISHOP TO	BISHOP {TO} ⁱ	BISHOP TO	
YOUR PEOPLE	YOUR PEOPLE	YOU T R PEOPLE?	
	[space]	100111120122.	
IN	≼WITNESS≥ IN	A. IN	
TEMPORAL	TEMPORAL	TEMPORAL	
MATTERS ?	MATTERS ?	AMATTERS-?	
BASKIN: I	BASKIN I	$\mathbf{M}^{\mathbf{R}}$ BASKIN: WE	
OBJECT TO	OBJECT TO	OBJECT TO	
THAT BECAUSE	THAT, BECAUSE	THAT BECAUE	
IT CAN'T HAVE	,	IT WOULD HAVE	
	IT WOULD HAVE		
ANYTHING TO	NOTHING TO	NOTHING AT	
DO AT ALL WITH	DO AT ALL WITH	ALL TO DO WITH	
THE CRIME, OR	CRIME {OR} ¹	THE CRIME	
THE JURY,	CHARGE,	CHARGED,	
EITHER	EITHER		
DIRECTLY OR	DIRECTLY	DIRECTLY OR	
INDIRECTLY.	INDIRECT{LY} ⁱ	INDIRECTLY.	
COURT:	BY COURT.	THE COURT: THE	
THE SAME	{THE} ⁱ SAME	SAM W E	
QUESTION WAS	QUESTION WAS	QUESTION WAS	
ASKED MR.	ASKED MR.	ASKED MR.	
SMITH.	SMITH BY	SMITH. M ^R	
BASKIN: YES,	BASKIN YES	BASKIN: YES,	
ON CROSS-	ON CROSS-	BUT ON CROSS-	
EXAMINATION.	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION.	
CAREY: IT	BY CAREY IT	M ^R CAREY: IT	
WAS ASKED BY	WAS ASKED BY	WAS ASKED BY	
MR. BISHOP ON	MR. BISHOP ON	MR. BISHOP ON	
CROSS-	CROSS-	CROSS-	
EXAMINATION.	EXAMINATION.	EXAMINATION.	
COURT: I	COURT I	THE COURT: I	
THOUGHT	THOUGHT	THOUGHT	
THE	{THINK} ⁱ {THE} ⁱ	THE	
QUESTION A	QUESTION $\{A\}^1$	QUESTION A	
LITTLE OUT OF	LITTLE OUT OF	LITTLE OUT OF	
THE WAY BUT	WAY BUT I	THE WAY, BUT I	
TILL WALLDOI	WALDOLL	THE WAT, BUIL	

THOUGHT I	THOUGHT I	THOUGHT I	
WOULD LET IT	WOULD LET IT	WOULD LET IT	
GO.	GO.	GO, SEEING	
		THERE WAS NO	
		OBJECTION	
		RAISED. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND.	
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	
MY	MY	MY	
RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION,	RECOLLECTION	
THEY WENT IN	THEY WENT IN	THEY WENT IN	
FULLY TO SHOW	FULL TO SHOW	FULLY TO SHOW	
THE DUTIES OF	DUTIES OF	THE DUTIES OF	
A BISHOP IN	{A} ⁱ BISHOP IN	A BISHOP IN	
RESPECT TO	RESPECT TO	RESPECT TO	
THE PEOPLE	{THE} ⁱ PEOPLE	PEOPLE	
WERE, AND	WERE AND	AND	
WHAT HIS	{WHAT} ⁱ HIS	WHAT HIS	
RELATIONS	RELATIONS	RELATIONS	
WERE	WERE SUCH	WER E AS SUCH	
UNDER A	UNDER {A} ⁱ	UNDER A	
SUPERIOR.	SUPERIOR HE	SUPERIOR;	
FURTHER	WOULD[?] SPEAK		
ARGUMENT	OF DURESS IN	AND	
ENSUED	WHAT HE	IN WHAT HE	
BETWEEN	DID HE WAS	DID, HE WAS	
COUNSEL	ENTITLED TO	ENTITLED TO	
	THE EXCUSE OF	THE EXCUSE OF	
	BEING	BEIJNG	
	COMPELLED TO	COMPELLED TO	
	DO IT. BY	DO IT. M ^R	
	CAREY. MY	CAREY: MY	
	RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION	
	{OF THAT IS} ⁱ³⁶⁷	OF THAT IS	
AS TO QUESTION	SIMPLY THIS, I	SIMPLY THIS:	
PUT TO	ASKED MR.	I ASKED MR.	
KLINGENSMITH,	SMITH	SMIT[H]	
IF A BISHOP	IF A BISHOP	I S F A BISHOP	
	•	1	

PS

BT

WAS AN

INFERIOR

PRESIDENT,

OFFICER TO THE

WAS AN

INFERIOR

OFFICER TO THE

PRESIDENT, AND

RT

WAS AN

INFERIOR

PRESIDENT,

OFFICER TO THE

^{367.} Ink over illegible shorthand.

RT	RS	BT	PS

MR. BISHOP	THE	ABND THE	
BROUGHT OUT	DUTIES	DUTIES OF A	
HIS DUTIES	CAME	BISHOP CAME	
ON	OUT ON MR.	OUT ON MR.	
	BISHOP'S	BISHOP'S	
CROSS-	CROSS	XROSS-	
EXAMINATION.	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION.	
	[[31]] BISHOP IN	M ^R BISHOP: IN	
	{THE} ⁱ	THE	
	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION	
	IN CHIEF	HOF SMITH THE	
		CHIES	
	THEY	PROSECUTION	
	ASKED	ASKED WITNESS	
	WHAT POSITION	WHAT POSITION	
	{HE} ⁱ OCCUPIED	HE OCCUPIED,	
	HE SAID HE	AND HE SAID HE	
	WAS $\{A\}^i$	WAS A	
	BISHOP AT	BISHOP AT	
	CEDAR,	CEDAR CITY,	
	HAIGHT	AND HAIGHT	
	WAS	WASTHE	
	PRESIDENT AT	PRESIDENT;	
	PAROWAN	HAIGHT	
		WASTHE HEAD	
	MAN	MAN THERE	
	OVER HIM,	OVER HIM, AND	
	UPON CROSS	UPON CROSS-	
	EXAMINATION I	EXAMINATION I	
	ASKED VERY	ASKED VERY	
	FULLY	FULLY AND	
	PARTICULARLY	PARTICULARLY	
	AS TO HIS	AS TO HIS	
	DUTIES AS	DUTIES AS A	
	BISHOP AND	BISHOP AND	
	THE DUTIES OF	THE DUTIES OF	
	PRESIDENT	A PRESIDENT;	
	{THAT IS THE} ¹	THAT IS THE	
	WAY THAT	WAY THAT	
	QUESTION	PRESIDENT.	
	CAME UP [space]		
	{IN} ¹ REGARD	IN REGARD	
	TO	TO THE	
	PERTINENCY OF	PERTINANCY OF	

RT RS BT PS

THIS QUESTION, THIS QUESTION, WHETHER IT IS WHETHER IT IS **CORRECT OR CORRECT OR** NOT, WE HAVE NOT,—WE HAVE A RIGHT THE RIGHT NATURALLY AS NOW, AS THE THEY[?] HAVE **EVIDENCE HAS** TURNED OUT TURNED OUT, **EVIDENCE ON** ACCORDING TO HIS THE STATEMENT OF STATEMENTS OF MR. SMITH MR. SMITH, THAT HE ACTED THAT HE ACTED AS BISHOP IN AS BISHOP OF THAT PLACE, THAT PLACE -AS BISHOP OF AS BISHOP OF THE CHURCH THE CHURCH, {HE}¹ WAS HE WAS **COMPELLED** COMPELLED TO BY AOB3EY THE **ORDERS OF ORDERS OF ISAAC** ISAAC C. HAIGHT, WE HAUGHT. WE **CLAIM WE** CLAIM, WE HAVE THE HAVE THE **RIGHT KNOW** RIGHT NOW TO BYSHOW BY **COMPETENT** COMPETENT TESTIMONY, **TESTIMONY** WHICH ONE WHICH ONE HAD THE HAD THE **GREATER GREATER** AUTHORITY, AUTHORITY **HOW FAR** AND HOW FAR **BISHOP OF** THE BISHOP OF THE CHURCH IS THE CHURCH IS **COMPELLED TO COMPELLED TO OBEY OBEY THE** PRESIDENT. [284] PRESIDENT WE CLAIM WE WE CLAIM WE **HAVE** HAVE THE RIGHT TO RIGHT TO INTRODUCE INTRODUCE THAT FOR TWO THAT FOR TWO

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

	REASON,	RE ASONS: IN	
	FIRST	THE FIRST	
	PLACE FOR	PL S ACE FOR	
	PURPOSE OF	THE PURPOSE	
	SHOWING	OF SHOEWING	
	TO THE JURY	TO THE JURY	
	WHAT MR.	WHAT MR.	
	SMITH COULD	SMI G TH COULD	
	HAVE DONE	HAVE DONE,	
	HAD HE	HAD HE SO	
	DESIRED	DESIRED,	
	OCCUPYING	OCCUPYING	
	THAT POSITION,	THAT POSITION;	
	IN THE	AND IN THE	
	SECOND PLACE	SECOND PLACE	
	FOR THE	FOR THE	
	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	
	CONTRADICTING	CONTRADICTIN	
	[?]	G THE	
	STATEMENT OF	STATEMENTS OF	
	SMITH IN	MR. SMITH IN	
	REGARD TO	REGARD TO	
	WHAT HE DID	WHAT HE DID	
	[space] HOW FAR	AND HOW FAR	
	HE COULD	H W E COUL S D	
	HAVE GONE IN	HAVE GONE IN	
	PREVENTING	PREVENTING	
	THE	THE	
	COMMISSION OF	COMMISSION OF	
	THE ACT	THE ACT	
	COMPLAINED	COMPLAINED	
	OF [space]	OF.	
COURT: IF I			
REMEMBER MR.			
SMITH'S			
TESTIMONY, IF			
I RECOLLECT IT			
RIGHT, HE [444]			
SAID THE			
BISHOP'S DUTIES			
WERE BROUGHT			
OUT BY BISHOP			
ON CROSS-			
EXAMINATION.			

N I	RS	BT	PS

	Ī	T	
BISHOP			
EXPLAINED AS			
TO TESTIMONNY			
ADDUCED FROM			
SMITH DURING			
HIS CROSS-			
EXAMINATION			
ON THIS POINT.			
COURT: IF I	BY COURT IF I	THE COURT: IF I	
REMEMBER MR.	REMEMBER MR.	REMEMBER MR.	
SMITH'S	SMITH'S	SMITH'S	
TESTIMONY, IF	TESTIMONY = IF	TESTIMONY, IF	
I RECOLLECT	I RECALL	I RECOLLECT	
ARIGHT,HE	RIGHTLY HE	RIGHTLY – HE	
SAID THE	SAID	SAID, WHAT A	
BISHOPS DUTIES	BISHOP DUTIES	BISHOPS DUTIES	
WERE IN	IN	WERE IN	
REGARD TO	REGARD TO	REGARD TO	
LOCAL AND	LOCAL	LOCAL AND	
TEMPORAL	TEMPORAL	TEMPORAL	
AFFAIRS.	AFFAIRS	AFFAIRS. M ^R	
	BISHOP YES SIR.	BISHOP: YES,	
		HOUR HONOR.	
	BY CAREY	M ^R CAREY:	
	{THE}i WHOLE	THE WHOLE	
	MATTER	MATTER IN	
	REGARD TO	REGARD TO	
	THIS	THIS	
	MASSACRE	MASS S ACRE	
	WAS PLACED BY	WAS PLACED BY	
	MR. SMITH	KLINGENSMTIH	
	IN BETWEEN	IN BETWEEN	
	BISHOP	THE BISHOP	
	AND	AND THE	
	PRESIDENT. MR.	PRESIDENT. MR.	
	SMITH SAID	SMITH STQATED	
	WAS	H W E WAS	
	ORDERED OUT	ORDERED OUT	
	AS A PRIVATE IN	AS A PRIVATE IN	
	MILITARY	A MILITARY	
	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	
	BY HAIGHT	BY HAIGHT	
	WHO WAS	W A HO WAS	

RT RS BT PS

T T			
	COMMANDER IN	COMMANDER IN	
	THAT	THA T	
	COMPANY. THIS	COMPANY. THIS	
	MATTER	MATTER IN	
	REGARD	REGARD TO THE	
	≼DUTIES≥ OF	DUTIES OF	
	THE BISHOP	A BISHOP	
	≤AND≥ OF	AND OF A	
	≤THE≥		
	PRESIDENT	PRESIDENT	
	CAME UP	CAME OUT IN	
	REGARD	REGARD TO THE	
	DISPOSITION OF	DISPOSITION OF	
	GOODS AFTER	THE GOODS.	
	MATTER WAS		
	OVER. BISHOP I	M ^R BISHOP: I	
	MUST ASK	MUST ASK	
	LEAVE TO	LEAVE TO	
	CORRECT	CORRECT	
		COUNSEL . AS	
	HIS ACTS	SMITH'S ACTS	
,	WERE THE	WERE THE	
	RESULT OF	RESULT OF	
	MORAL	MORAL	
	COWARDICE	COWARDICE. HE	
	AND THE	DID ALL THE	
	ACTS THAT HE	ACTS THAT HE	
	COMMITTED	COMMITTED	
	UPON THAT	UPON THAT	
	OCCASION,	OCCASION,	
	CONNECTÉD	CONNECTED	
	WITH THAT	WITH THAT	
	ENTIRE	ENTIRE	
	TRANSACTION,	TRACNSACTION	
	BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE	
	WAS AFRAID	WAS AFRAID TO	
	DISOBEY	DISOBEY	
	{ABUSIVE} ⁱ THE	THE	
	ORDERS OF	ORDER W S OF	
	{THE}i	THE	
	PRESIDENT OF	PRESIDENT OF	
	THAT STAKE	THAT STAKE,	
	AND THAT IT	AND THAT	
	GIVES	HAIGHT GAVE	

ORDERS BY HIS	ORDERS BY HIS	
GRDERS BY HIS ≤AUTHORITY≥	AUTHORITY	
PRESIDENT	AS PRESIDENT,	
{AND} ⁱ AS	AND AS	
LIEUTENANT	LIEUTENANT	
COLONEL OR	COLON E OL OR	
RANKING	AS RANKING	
MAJOR, AND	MAJOR, AND	
THAT HE GAVE	THA T HE GAVE	
HIS ORDERS	HIS ORDERS	
BOTH AS	BOTH AS AN	
ECCLESIASTICA	ECCLESIASTICA	
L AND MILITARY MAN	L AND A MILITARY MAN.	
BY COURT I	COURT:	
DON'T RECALL	DO NOT RECOLL	
WHETHER THAT	ECT THAT THAT	
IS THE	THAT IS THE	
STATEMENT	STATEMENT. MR	
AND I	CAREY: THE	
CONFIDENTLY	MATTER MR.	
[space] BY		
CAREY MATTER	DIGITOD IG	
MR. BISHOP IS	BISHOP IS	
DISCUSSING IS	DISCUSSING IS	
REGARD TO	IN REGARD TO	
COUNCILS	COUNSEILS'S	
PRECEDING	PRECEDING THE	
{MASSACRE} ¹ ;	MASSACRE.	
MR. SMITH SAID,	MR. SMITH SAID	
WHEN HE	WHEN HWE	
WENT = HE	WENT HE	
WENT AS	WENT AS A	
PRIVATE	PRIVATE	
UNDER	UNDER THE	
COMMAND OF	COMMAND OF	
	THE	
COMMANDER.	COMMANDE	
BY BISHOP MR.	R. 368	
SMITH SAID		
GOOD MANY		
THINGS BY		

BT

PS

RT

368. The phrase is faintly crossed out; the strikeout was possibly erased.

RT	RS	BT	PS

CAREY I N[?]		
HE DID GOOD		
$MANY^{[[32]]} \{_{\mathbf{Q}}\}^{i}$	Q.	
ARE THE DUTIES	ARE THE DUTIES	
OF A BISHOP	OF A BISHOP	
{OR} ⁱ OFFICER	OR AN OFFICER	
OF THE	OF THE	
MORMON	MORMON	
CHURCH	CHURCH	
REDUCED TO	REDUCED TO	
WRITING	WRITING	
$\leq \{A\}^{i}YES SIR$		
THEY ARE≥ AND	AND	
IN THE		
RECORDED	RECORDED IN	
ARCHIVES	THE ARCHIVES	
OF THE	OF THE	
CHURCH [space]	CHURCH? [285] A	
	YES, SIR, THEY	
	ARE:.	
BISHOP. ONE		
REASON OF HIS		
ACTING/QUITTIN		
G[?] IS HE HAD		
OBJECTION TO		
OTHER PARTIES		
BEING PUT OUT		
OF WAY FOR		
DISOBEYING		
COUNSEL/COUN		
CIL[?] THOSE		
ORDERS		
EMANATED		
FROM COUNCIL		
OF THE CHURCH		
AND NOT FROM		
THE MILITARY		
ORGANIZATION.		
HE NEVER		
PRETENDED IN		
ANY OTHER		
PORTIONS OF		
HIS TESTIMONY,		
THAT HE OR		
THAT HE OK		

ANIX ONE ELGE	
ANY ONE ELSE	
HELD	
THEMSELVES	
LIABLE TO	
DANGER THAT	
THEY WOULD	
BE DEALT WITH	
FOR VIOLATION	
OF MILITARY	
COMMAND AND	
THAT THIS WAS	
A PORTION OF	
CHURCH	
DISCIPLINE	
THAT	
COMPELLED	
THEM TO OBEY	
{THE} ⁱ ORDERS	
OF THEIR	
SUPERIORS	
YOUR HONOR	
WILL RECALL	
HE WENT SO	
FAR AS TO SAY	
IN SALT LAKE	
CITY HE SAID	
FACTS TO ONLY	
ONE MAN	
BECAUSE HE	
WAS STILL	
UNDER {THE} ⁱ	
INFLUENCE	
{OF} ⁱ HAIGHT	
{THE} ⁱ	
PRESIDENT {OF} ⁱ	
THE STAKE AND	
HIS SUPERIOR.	
BY COURT I	
REMEMBER HIS	
MAK{ING} ⁱ	
STATEMENT	
[space] BY	
CAREY THAT	
ALL REFER TO	

RS

BT

COLDICII	
COUNCIL	
BEFOREHAND.	
≤BISHOP≥ AND	
IN/UNDER[?] HIS	
MILITARY	
ORGANIZATION/C	
OUNCIL[?]. BY	
COURT	
ACCORDING TO	
COUNCIL OF	
BOTH SIDES IF I	
UNDERSTAND	
YOU WHEN THIS	
WAS BROUGHT	
UP IN DEFENSE	
ON CROSS-	
EXAMINATION.	
BY BISHOP THE	
POSITION HE	
HELD WAS	
BROUGHT UP IN	
CROSS	
EXAMINATION	
BY COURT TO	
BISHOP IF YOU	
SAY IT WAS NOT	
BISHOP I AGREE	
WITH THE	
COURT {THAT} ⁱ	
THIS MATTER	
WAS ALL	
BROUGHT OUT	
IN	
EXAMINATION	
IN CHIEF. [space]	
BY COURT.	
{THE} ⁱ	
QUESTION AS	
TO DUTIES OF	
BISHOP WERE	
BROUGHT OUT	
IN	
CROSS-	
EXAMINATION.	
LAAMINATION.	

RS

BT

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	BY MR. BISHOP		
	TO COURT AS TO		
	THE DUTIES OF		
	BISHOP THAT		
	WAS DIFFERENT		
	QUESTION. BY		
	BASKIN IT WAS		
	DRAWN OUT IN		
	THIS WAY WE		
	HAD NOT ANY		
	SPECIAL OBJECT		
	IN ASKING		
	WHETHER HE		
	WAS BISHOP OR		
	PRESIDENT IN		
	CHURCH {HE} ¹		
	SAID WAS		
	BISHOP OF		
	CHURCH ALSO		
	{AND A} ⁱ		
	MEMBER OF		
	{THE}¹NAUVOO LEGION. NOW		
	THEN		
	DEPENDENT[?]		
	ISSUE IS		
	WHETHER JOHN		
	D. LEE		
	CONSPIRED TO		
	KILL THESE		
	PERSONS DOWN		
	THERE HOW		
	CAN COUNCIL		
	OF MORMON		
	CHURCH THROW		
	ANY INFLUENCE		
	UPON IT ONE		
	WAY OR THE		
	OTHER THEY		
	FELT/—[?] THEY		
	MIGHT HAVE		
	BEEN DONE		
	WHATEVER[?]		
	{THE} ⁱ RULES		

	{OF THE} ⁱ	
	MORMON	
	CHURCH AS/IS[?]	
	ESTABLISHED	
	DUTIES	
	AND/OF[?]	
	POWERS OF	
	SUPERIOR	
	OFFICER OVER	
	INFERIOR IS	
	MATTER OF	
	RECORD AS THIS	
	WITNESS HAS	
	TESTIFIED IN	
	ARCHIVES OF	
	THE CHURCH.	
	THIS FACT	
	CAME IN	
	UNDERSTANDA	
	BLY SIMPLY	
	BECAUSE THESE	
	FACTS EXIST.	
BISHOP:	BISHOP	
COUNSEL ASKS		
HOW IT CAN	HOW IT	
AFFECT THIS	AFFECTS THIS	
CASE IN	CASE,	
ANYWAY; IT	IT	
AFFECTS IT	AFFECTS {IT} ¹	
SIMPLY THIS	SIMPLY THIS	
WAY, IN MY	WAY IN MY	
JUDGEMENT.	JUDGMENT [[33]]	
IF WE ARE	IF WE ARE	
PERMITTED	PERMITTED	
TO	{TO} ⁱ	
INTRODUCE	INTRODUCE	
THIS	THIS	
TESTIMONY WE	TESTIMONY WE	
SHOW	SHOW	
CONCLUSIVELY	CONCLUSIVELY	
THAT THIS MAN	THIS MAN	
SMITH, IF HE	SMITH IF HE	
OCCUPIED THE	OCCUPIED THE	
POSITION HE	POSITION HE	

RS

BT

SAYS HE	SAYS HE		
DID,	OCCUPIED		
HAD	{AND} ⁱ HAD		
THE	{THE}i		
CONFIDENCE OF	CONFIDENCE OF		
HIS PEOPLE AS	HIS PEOPLE AS		
OTHER MEN IN	OTHER MEN IN		
THAT? POSITION	THAT POSITION		
GENERALLY DO	GENERALLY DO		
HAVE,	HAVE [space]		
THAT THE	THAT THE		
POSITION OF	POSITION THEN		
THIS MAN AND	MAN HAS THE ³⁶⁹		
THE POWER	POWER		
THAT HE HAD,	— [?]		
MADE IT	MADE IT		
IMPOSSIBLE FOR	IMPOSSIBLE FOR		
ISAAC C. HAIGHT	ISAAC C HAIGHT		
TO MOVE	TO HAVE MOVE		
THE MEN AND	D THE MEN		
THE	WITHOUT THE		
	LIMITS		
LAMANITES OF	{LAMANITES} ⁱ		
CEDAR CITY BY	OF CEDAR CITY		
ANY ORDERS OR	BY ANY ORDERS		
ACTS HE ISSUED.	OR ACTS		
	ISSUED. [space]		
COURT: I	BY COURT I	THE COURT: I	
DIDN'T THINK	DIDN'T THINK	DIDN'T THINK	
THE QUESTION	QUESTION	THE QUESTION	
VERY	VERY	VERY	
MATERIAL IN	MATERIAL IN	MATERIAL IN	
THE FIRST	FIRST	THE FIRST	
PLACE.	PLACE. BY	PLACE. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
IT WAS	IT WAS	IT WAS	
BROUGHT OUT	BROUGHT OUT	B T ROUGHT OUT	
ON THE PART OF	ON PART OF	ON THE PART OF	
THE DEFENSE	DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE	
FOR THE	FOR	FOR THE	
PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF	

BT

PS

RT

 $^{369. \} The \ symbol \ transcribed to "MAN HAS THE" has vowels, apparently added later, that render the symbol "ANOINTS".$

RT	RS	BT	PS

SHOWING HE	SHOW{ING} ⁱ HE	SHOWING HE	
WAS UNDER	WAS UNDER	WAS UNDER	
DURESS, AND	DURESS AND	DURESS AND	
SECOND, FOR	SECOND FOR	SECOND FOR	
THE PURPOSES	PURPOSES	THE PURPOSE	
OF	OF	OF	
IMPEACHMENT.	IMPEACHMENT.	IMPEACHEMTN.	
HE PROCEEDS	HE PROCEEDS	HE PROCEEDS	
TO SAY, IN	TO SAY IN	TO SAY IN	
ANSWER TO	ANSWER TO	ANSWER TO	
QUESTION	QUESTION	QUESTIONS	
	PERHAPS	PRESSED TO HIM	
ON CROSS-	ON CROSS-	ON CROSS-	
EXAMINATION,	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION	
THAT	THAT	THAT	
ALTHOUGH HE	ALTHOUGH HE	ALTHOUGH HE	
WS IN THAT	WAS IN THAT	WAS IN THAT	
POSITON	POSITION,	POSITI N ON, YET	
HE HAD	HE HAD	HE HAD	
SUPERIORS, AND	SUPERIORS, AND	SUPERIORS, AND	
IF HE HAD	IF HE HAD	IF HE HAD	
RAISED HIS	RAISED HIS	RAISED HIS	
VOICE AGAINST	VOICE AGAINST	VOICE AGAINST	
THIS	THIS	THIS	
SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER	SLAUGH E TER,	
IT WOULD	IT WOULD	HE WOULD	
HAVE BEEN AT	HAVE BEEN AT	HAVE BEEN IN	
THE CERTAIN	THE CERTAIN	CERTAIN	
DANGER OF HIS	DANGER TO HIS	GDANGER OF	
OWN LIFE.	OWN LIFE BY	HIS OWN LIFE.	
COURT: SO I	COURT YES = I	THE COURT:	
REMEMBER HIS	REMEMBER HE	YES, I	
STATEMENT	SAID THAT	REMEMBER HE	
WAS.		STATED THAT.	
		$\mathbf{M}^{\mathbf{R}}$	
SUTHERLAND:	<u>≤SUTH</u> ≥	SUTHE TR B LAND	
AND	WHAT	: WE HAT WHAT	
WE DESIRE	WE DESIRE	WE DESIRE TO	
TO DO, AMONG	TO DO AMONG	DO AMONG	
OTHER THINGS,	OTHER THINGS	OTHER THINGS	
	IS	IS TO	
CONTRADICT	CONTRADICT	CONTRADICT	
THAT.	THAT BY THIS	THAT BY THIS	
	WITNESS. BY	WITNESS. THE	

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

COURT: THAT IS	COURT THIS	COURT: THAT IS	
THE		THE	
QUESTION, IN	QUESTION	₩QUESTION IN	
REGARD TO	IN REGARD TO	REGARD TO HIS	
DUTIES AS	DUTIES AS	DUTIES AS A	
BISHOP — YOU	BISHOP YOU	BISHOP; YOU	
CAN SAVE YOUR	CAN SAY TO	CAN SAVE THE	
EXCEPTIONS,	EXCEPTIONS	EXCEPTION, BUT	
I WILL RULE IT	I WILL RULE IT	I WILL RULE IT	
OUT.	OUT. [space]	OUT.	
	EXAMINATION		
^[445] Q.	$\overline{RESUMED}_{Q}$		
STATE,	STATE	Q.STATE,	
BISHOP	BISHOP	BISHOP	
FARNSWORTH,		FARNSORTH,	
WHETHER IN	≤WHETHER≥ F	WHETHER FROM	
1850 :	WAS IN 1850	THE YEAR 1850,	
		DOWMN TO THE	
	←TIME OF THIS	DATE OF THI S	
	MASSACRE➤	MASSACRE, -	
BEARING IN	BEARING IN	BEARING IN	
MIND CERTAIN	MIND ALL	MIND ALL THE	
THINGS IN	SURROUNDINGS	SURROUNDING	
REGARD TO	=	CIRCUMSTANCE	
		S,	
	EVERY THING IN	E G VERYTHING	
YOUR	YOUR	IN YOUR	
		ECLESIASTICA	
INTERNAL	INTERNAL	L ETERNAL	
RELATIONS —	POLICY	RELATIONS	
	POLITIC[?],	CONSIDERED, -	
WOULD IT	WOULD IT HAD	WOULD IT HAVE	
BE SAFE	BEEN SAFE AT	BEEN SAFE	
AT THAT TIME	THAT TIME FOR	AT THAT TIME	
FOR A BISHOP IN	BISHOP IN	FOR A BISHOP IN	
ANY LOCALITY	ANY LOCALITY	ANY LOCALIT	
TO DECLINE	TO DECLINE		
		IN THIS	
		TERRITORY,	
THEN, UNDER	EVEN UNDER	EVEN UNDER	
ANY DIRECTION,	THE DIRECTION	THE DIRECTION	
		OF A HIGHER	
		AUTHORITY	
	THOUGH THEY	THOUGH THEY	

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

IF IT WERE THE	HAD	HAD THE	
DIRECTION OF	DIRECTION OF	DIRECTING AND	
	DIED TIOT OF	RIGHT TO	
COUNSEL,	COUNCIL	COULSEL IT, -	
TO COMMIT A	COMMIT A	TO COMMIT	
MURDER?	MURDER	MURDER? M ^R	
PROSECUTION:	PROSECUTION	BASKIN:	
WE OBJECT	WE OBJECT BY	WE OBJECT. THE	
COURT:	COURT	COURT:	
STATE YOUR	STATE YOUR	STATE YOUR	
OBJECTIONS.	OBJECTIONS	OBJECTIONS. M ^R	
BASKIN: [space]	ODJECTIONS	BASKIN:	
BISHOP	BISHOP	BISHOP	
FARNSWORTH	F	FARNSWORTH	
WAS BISHOP OF	WAS BISHOP OF	WAS BISHOP OF	
THIS CITY, AND	THIS CITY	THIS CITY, AND	
THERE MAY	THERE MAY	THERE MIGHT	
HAVE BEEN A	HAVE BEEN {A} ⁱ	HAVE BEEN A	
DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	
STATE OF	STATE OF	STATE OF F	
AFFAIRS HERE	AFFAIRS HERE	AFFAIRS HERE	
TO WHAT THERE	WHAT THERE	THAN WHAT	
WERE	WAS AT	THERE WAS AT	
WEKE	THE POINT	THE POINT	
WHERE THIS	WHERE THIS	WHERE THIS	
OCCURRED	OCCURRED	OCCURRED:.	
OCCURRED	[space] BY	M ^R	
CAREY: HE IS	CAREY HE IS	CAREY: HE IS	
ASKING ABOUT	ASKING ABOUT	ASKING ABOUT	
1850.	1850,	1850. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND: IF	
IF I SAID 1850 I	IF I SAID 1850 I	I SAID I850 I	
MEANT 1857.	MEANT 1857.	MENT 1857. [286]	
BASKIN:	BASKIN	M ^R BASKIN.:	
THERE MAY	THERE MIGHT	THERE MIGHT	
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	
STILL A	STILL	STILL A	
DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	
STATE OF	STATE OF	STATE OF	
AFFAIRS	AFFAIRS	AFFAIRS	
DOWN IN	{DOWN} ⁱ IN	DOWN IN	
CEDAR.	CEDAR. BY	CEDAR. THE	
COURT: IF HE	COURT IF HE	COURT: IFHE	
KNOWS	KNOWS	KNOWS	
MINOMS	MNOWS	MNOWS	

RT	RS	BT	PS

ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
ABOUT THAT	ABOUT THAT	ABOUT THAT	
COUNTRY	COUNTRY	COUN D TRY	
DOWN	DOWN THERE	DOWN THERE,	
THERENHE MAY	HE MIGHT	HE MAY	
STATE IT.	STATE.	STATE IT; HE	
	BY	MAY ANSWER	
	SUTHERLAND	THE AUESTION.	
Q. WERE YOU	_Q WERE YOU	Q. WERE YOU	
COGNIZANT	COGNIZANT	COGNIZANT	
WITH THE	WITH {THE} ⁱ	WITH OF THE	
STATE OF	STATE OF	STATE OF	
THINGS IN THE	THINGS IN	THINGS IN THE	
MORE	MORE	MORE	
SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN.	SOUTHERN	
PART,		PART OF THE	
	OF	TERRITORY – OF	
	THE STATE OF	THE STATE OF	
IN 1857 ?	THINGS IN 1857	THI S NGS IN 1857?	
A. I WAS	$\{A\}^{1}$ I WAS	A. I WAS,	
THERE	{THERE} ⁱ FROM	FROM	
	ONE END OF		
	TERRITORY		
NEAR THE	<near td="" the<=""><td>NEAR THE</td><td></td></near>	NEAR THE	
END OF APRIL,	END OF APRIL ≥	END OF APRIL.	
WITH OTHER	TO THE OTHER		
CITIZENS	AS FAR AS IT		
	WAS PEOPLED		
COUNSEL:	{COUNSEL} ¹		
THEN I	$\{Q\}^{1}$ THEN I	Q. THEN I	
RENEW THE	RENEW	REPEAT THE	
QUESTION	QUESTION	QUESTION	
WHICH I ASKED	WHICH I ASKED	WHICH I ASKED	
BEFORE WHEN I	BEFORE WHEN	BEFORE, WHEN I	
LOCATED IT	LOCAT {ING} ⁱ IT	LOCATED IT	
AT CEDAR CITY.	AT CEDAR CITY	AT CEDAR CITY:	
Q. WOULD IT BE	_Q WOULD IT BE	WOULD IT BE	
SAFE FOR A	SAFE FOR A	SAFE FOR A	
BISHOP AT	BISHOP AT	BISHOP AT	
CEDAR CITY, IN	CEDAR CITY IN	CEDAR CITY IN	
1857 TO REFUSE	1857, TO REFUSE	1857, TO REFUSE	
TO COMMIT A	TO COMMIT	TO COMMIT A	
MURDER IF	MURDER IF	CRIME, IF	
COMMANDED	COMMANDED	COMMANDED	

RT	RS	BT	PS

DVTIE	DV	DW THE	
BY THE	BY	BY THE	
COUNSEL OF	COUNSEL OF	COUNSEL OR	
HAIGHT OR	HAIGHT OR	HEAD OF	
THE CHURCH.	THE[?] CHURCH.	THE CHURCH? A.	
BASKIN: THE	BASKIN	M ^R BASKIN:	
MAIN STRESS OF	WAIT A	WAIT A	
THAT	MINUTE <mr.< td=""><td>MOMENT, MR.</td><td></td></mr.<>	MOMENT, MR.	
	F >	FARNSWORTH.	
	THE QUESTION	THE QUESTION	
CALLS FOR A	DROVES FOR	CALL E S FOR A	
CONCLUSION OF	CONCLUSION OF	CONCLUSION OF	
THE WITNESS	WITNESS	THE WITNESS,	
	THE JURY SO[?]	AND THE JURY	
	DERIVE	MAY DERIVE	
	THAT FROM	THAT FROM	
HE	FACTS HE	THEFACTS HE	
MAY STATE THE	MAY STATE	MAY STATE;	
FACTS, BUT HE IS	HE IS	HE IS	
NOT PUT ON	NOT PUT ON	NOT PUT ON	
HERE AS AN	HERE AS {AN} ⁱ	HERE AS AN	
EXPERT	HERE AS {AN} ⁱ EXPERT ^{[[34]]}	EXPERT, AND	
OF THE	ON/OF[?] THE	,	
CHURCH. HE	CHURCH	HE	
SHOULD HE	SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE	
REQUIRED TO	REQUIRED TO	REQUIRED TO	
STATE WHAT HE	STATE WHAT HE	STATE WHAT HE	
KNOWS AND	KNOWS LET	KNOWS AND	
LET THE JURY	THE JURY	LET THE JURY	
[446] DRAW THEIR	DRAW THEIR	DRAW THEIR	
CONCLUSIONS	CONCLUSIONS	CONCLUSIONS	
AND NOT HE	AND NOT HE	AND NOT	
HIMSELF.	HIMSELF. [space]	HIMSELF.	
THINDELT.	[space]	ARGUED BY M ^R	
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND.	
EXPLAINED THE	SOTILICLAND	SOTILICLAND.	
PURPOSE AND			
ARGUED THE			
RELEVANCY OF			
THE			
QUESTION,FOR			
THE PURPOSE OF			
IMPEACHING THE			
STATEMENT OF			
KLINGENSMITH			

RT	RS	BT	P5

MADE BROUGHT			
OUT ON CROSS-			
EXAMINATION,	(THE) I DITE		
	{THE} ⁱ RULE		
	UPON THAT		
	SUBJECT I		
	BELIEVE IS A		
	RULE ONLY		
	WHEREVER THE		
	MATTER		
	SOUGHT TO BE		
	OFFERED TO		
	JURY		
	CIRCUMSTANCE		
	S OF AN		
	INFINITE		
	VARIETY		
	CIRCUMSTANCE		
	S OF MINUTE		
	AND VARIETY		
	TO BE DETAILED		
	THAT GENERAL		
	QUESTION MAY		
	BE ASKED		
	WHEN THEY		
	HAVE A		
	CONCLUSION		
	WHICH THE		
	WITNESS HAS		
	TO <i>FR/NR</i> [?]		
	OFFER ABOUT		
	THESE		
	CIRCUMSTANCE		
	S HE KNOWS		
	HIMSELF BUT		
	WHICH HE		
	CAN'T FULLY		
	DETAIL TO THE		
	JURY. THIS IS		
	SUCH A CASE.		
	AND AGAIN[?] OF		
	COURSE THEY		
	QUESTION THEY		
	ARGUE HE		
	1 THOUL THE	<u> </u>	

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	COULD STATE		
	SURROUNDING		
	IN A GENERAL		
	WAY [space] BUT		
	IT IS IMPOSSIBLE WE		
	MOTION[?] BROAD		
	DESCRIPTION OF		
	STATE OF		
	SOCIETY TO		
	IMPART TO		
	ANOTHER WHAT		
	ONE FEEL FROM		
	ATMOSPHERE		
	OF THAT PLACE		
	COULD HIMSELF		
	UNDERSTAND		
	AND		
	APPRECIATE		
	[space] HOW HE		
	BEING IN THE SAME POSITION		
	HIMSELF AT		
	THAT TIME		
	BEING		
	SURROUNDED		
	WITH LIKE		
	SURROUNDING		
	OF THOSE AT		
	CEDAR CITY A		
	MAN		
	EXPERIENCING		
	WHAT A BISHOP		
	WOULD BE		
	LIKELY TO		
	EXPERIENCE IN		
	THIS SURROUNDING		
	HE IS ABLE		
	STATE HIS		
	INTUITION AS		
	WELL AS WHAT		
	HIS JUDGMENT		

WOLLD TEACH	
WOULD TEACH	
HIM UNDER	
CIRCUMSTANCES	
[?] A GREAT	
DEAL IS TO BE	
LEARNED FROM	
INTUITION[?]	
UNDER SUCH	
CIRCUMSTANCE	
S AND IT WAS	
PROBABLY	
FROM MR.	
SMITH	
TESTIMONY HE	
WAS NOT	
REASONING	
FROM ANY	
FACTS IT WAS	
INTUITIVE FEAR	
IT WAS FEAR HE	
COULD NOT	
ANALYZE AND	
APPREHEND HE	
COULD NOT DO	
THIS[?] FROM	
ANY	
CIRCUMSTANCE	
S WHICH HE	
WAS ABLE TO	
STATE HE	
NEVER HAD	
KNOWN OF ANY	
PERSON LOSING	
HIS LIFE	
BECAUSE HE	
HAD FAILED TO	
OBEY COUNSEL	
[space] THE	
INTUITION[?]	
ABLE TO[?] FEAR	
WHICH HE SAYS	
BROODED IN HIS	
MIND AND	
DETERRED[?]	

RS

BT

PS

IIII (EDOM	
HIM FROM	
DOING[?] WHAT	
HE DID WHAT	
HE SAYS HE DID	
ESTABLISH/ST[?]	
THE CLAIM BY	
ORDERS OF HIS	
SUPERIORS I	
ARGUE THIS	
BISHOP WHO	
WAS IN NO	
SITUATION TO	
BE INFLUENCED	
BY SUCH	
APPREHENSIONS	
IF THERE WAS	
ANY CAUSE FOR	
THEM	
ANYTHING A	
MAN OF	
ORDINARY	
STAMINA[?]	
WOULD BE	
LIKELY TO FEAR	
I ASK HIM WHAT	
IS THE	
BRS/BRTS[?] ALL	
THAT SMITH	
COULD FEEL	
KNOW ALL	
ABOUT THAT	
SMITH COULD	
KNOW ARGUE IF	
IN THESE	
CIRCUMSTANCE	
S A BISHOP	
COULD DECLINE	
TO BE PARTY TO	
A MURDER	
ALTHOUGH IT	
WAS	
COMMANDED	
WHETHER HIS	
LIFE WOULD	

RS

BT

PS

RT RS BT I	PS
------------	----

	T		
	REALLY BE IN		
	DANGER.	_	
AFTER WHICH		ARGUED BY M ^R	
BASKIN CLAIMED	BASKIN MAY IT	BASKIN.	
THAT	PLEASE YOUR		
COUNSELS	HONOR HIS OWN		
STATEMENT	STATEMENT		
SHOWED THE	SHOWS		
FALLACY OF	FALLACY OF		
THEIR	THE		
PROPOSITION.	PROPOSITION		
TROTOSITION.	[space] ONLY		
	RULE IN WHICH		
	THE OPINIONS		
	ARE ALLOWED		
	TO GO JURY IS		
	ABOUT		
	COMPLICATED		
	MATTERS		
	REQUIRING		
	WHAT IS		
	ENOUGH		
	SCHOLARLY[?]		
	WHICH IS NOT		
	IN THE [[35]]		
	POSSESSION OF		
	ORDINARY MAN		
	IN THIS CASE AN		
	IMPOSTOR IF HE		
	HAS SHOWN		
	HIMSELF TO BE		
	AN EXPERT		
	OFFER ANY		
	MDSN/KRDSN[?]		
	<i>KMT/KM-T</i> [?]		
	MAY GIVE HIS		
	OPINIONS AS A		
	RESULT HE		
	THEN FOUND AN		
	EXPERT WHO		
	HAS NO PART		
	[space] UNDER		
	RULES OF		
	TESTIMONY HE		

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	CAN ONLY GIVE		
	IT UPON		
	STATEMENT OF		
	FACTS YOU		
	MUST LAY FOUNDATION OF		
	FACTS BY		
	OTHER		
	TESTIMONY		
	AND SHOW MAN		
	TO BE EXPERT		
	MAY GIVE THE		
	OPINION IF IT		
	COMES WITHIN		
	EXCEPTION OF		
	RULE THAT		
	AIN'T THIS CASE		
	IN ORDER TO		
	LET STATEMENT		
	OF THIS		
	WITNESS HAVE EFFECT		
	COUNSEL CLAIM		
	FOR IT HE		
	WOULD HAVE		
	STATED JUST		
	EXACTLY AS K		
	SMITH HAS IN		
	EVERY		
	PARTICULAR		
	BECAUSE SAME		
	CAUSES		
	OPERATING ON		
	DIFFERENT		
	PERSONS		
	WOULD		
	PRODUCE DIFFERENT		
	RESULTS ANY		
	SUCH EVIDENCE		
	I VENTURE TO		
	SAY AND SAY IF		
	ADMITTED TO		
	GO TO JURY.		

WHAT DOES	
HE[?] BY THIS	
WITNESS	
ASSUMES A	
FACT [space]	
DIDN'T EVEN	
ASSUME	
OR/AND[?] STATE	
FACT [space]	
WITHOUT	
STATEMENT OF	
FACTS	
PRESENTED AND	
LEADS[?] THE	
WITNESS [space]	
WITNESS HAS	
BEEN ABSENT	
HAS NOT HEARD	
TESTIMONY HE	
HAS NOT	
SHOWN BY HIS	
ANSWER HE	
KNOWS ANY OF	
FACTS TO GIVE	
WHAT AN	
INTUITION[?] AND	
CONCLUSION	
AND	
DEDUCTION ON	
THE JURY ARE	
BETTER	
OPTION[?] TO	
DRAW THAN[?]	
ON. [space] BY	
SUTHERLAND I	
ASK	
PERMISSION I	
UNDERSTAND	
HIM TO SAY THE	
ONLY CASE IN	
WHICH AN	
OPINION CAN BE	
GIVEN OF	

RS

BT

PS

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	WITNESS THAT		
	ONE WHO IS		
	CALLED AS AN		
	EXPERT AND DO		
	NOT		
	UNDERSTAND IT		
	THAT TO BE		
	LAW THAT		
	EXPERTS SO		
	CALLED TO		
	GIVE IS TRUE		
	THAT OPINIONS		
	CAN'T BE GIVEN		
	BY NO OTHER		
	WITNESS IS NOT		
	TRUE. WITNESS		
	RIGHT OF MIND		
	WHO HAS		
	KNOWLEDGE OF		
	ALL[?] CASE[?]		
	MAY GIVE		
	THEIR OPINION		
	EXCEPTING		
	INSANITY <i>USE</i> [?]		
	THEM OF ANY OTHER		
	CIRCUMSTANCE		
	S UNDER RULE		
	WHICH IS		
	ANNOUNCED		
	BEFORE WHERE		
	THE AMOUNT		
	OF THE		
	INFORMATION		
	CAN'T BE		
	DETAILED TO		
	JURY WITHOUT		
	BEING SO		
	MINUTE THE		
	CONCLUSION		
	DRAWN FROM		
	WITNESS		
	KNOWLEDGE		
	MAY BE STATED		

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	BY HIM BEING POSSESSED OF THIS KNOWLEDGE NECESSARY TO DRAW CONCLUSION. BY COURT IT IS ABOUT TIME TO ADJOURN I WILL LOOK AT THAT	THE COURT: IT IS ABOUT TIME TO ADJOURN AND I WILL LOOK UP THAT QUESTION THIS EVENING.	
AFTER FURTHER DISCUSSION BETWEEN JUDGE SUTHERLAND AND BASKIN AND COUNSEL DESIRING TO LOOK AT AUTHORITIES AND TAKE FURTHER CONSIDERATION ON THE QUESTION,			
COURT ADJOURNED UNTIL TO-MORROW MORNING AT NINE O'CLOCK.	ADJOURNED COURT UNTIL TOMORROW MORNING 9 OCLOCK	COURT ADJOURNED TILL TO-MORROW MORNING AT 9 O'CLOCK	
SATURDAY MORNING, 31ST JULY 1875 NINE O'CLOCK A.M.	SATURDAY MORNING JULY 31ST 1875 9 AM [space]	SATURD AY MORNING 9, A.M.?-JULY 3IST?, 1875.	

^{370.} In purple pencil at the top of the page: <u>P. T. FARNSWORTH'S TESTIMONY</u> <u>CONTINUED.</u>

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

	I	I	I
	9 AM	COURT PMET	
	CLERK	PURSUANT TO	
	READ NAMES OF	ADJOURNMENT,	
	JURORS. ALL	AND JURY	
	PRESENT BY	CALLED. THE	
COURT	COURT	COURT:	
REQUIRED THE	COUKI	MR.	
REPORTER TO	REPORTER	REPORTER,	
READ	READ	PLEASE READ	
LAST	LAST	THE LAST	
QUESTION	QUESTION	QUESTION, PUT	
ABOUT THE	ABOUT	BY MR.	
BISHOP AT	BISHOP AT	SUTHERLAND	
CEDAR CITY.	CEDAR CITY	TO THIS	
CEDAR CITT.	CEDAR CITT	WITNESS.	
		(QUESTION	
	BY	READ.) THE	
COURT: I SAID I	COURT I SAID I	COURT: I SAID I	
WOULD LOOK	WOULD LOOK	WOULD LOOK	
AT THE	AT IT	AT THE	
QUESTION	AIII	AUTHORITIES	
BEFORE	BEFORE	BEFORE	
COMING INTO	COMING INTO	COMING INTO	
THE COURT	COURT	COURT	
AGAIN. I HAVE	AGAIN I HAVE	AGAIN. I HAVE	
EXAMINED	EXAMINED	EXAMIN A ED	
PHILLIPS ON	PHILLIPS ON	PHILLIPS ON	
THE POINT AND	POINT AND	THE POINT AND	
GREEN-LEAF	GREENLEAF	GREENLEAF	
ALSO, AND I AM	ALSO I AM	ALSO, AND I AM	
SATISFIED THAT	SATISFIED	SATISFIED BY	
THE LAW,AS	LAW AS	T EH RULES	
LAID DOWN	LAID DOWN	LAI G D DOWN,	
		ACCORDING [287]	
BY THEM,	BY BOTH	TO BOTH OF	
AND	THESE	THESE	
OTHERS, THAT	AUTHORS	AUTHORITIES,	
THIS QUESTION	THE QUESTION	THE QUESTION	
WOULD NOT BE	WOULD NOT BE	WOULD NOT BE	
PROPER.	PROPER.	PROPER. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND:	{SUTHERLAND} ⁱ	SUTHERLAND:	
PLEASE ENTER	EN{TER} ⁱ	PLEASE ENTER	
OUR	OUR	OUR	

KI	K5	DI	F5

EXTREME ON TO	TY CDDTY O.Y.	TAY OF PRIVATE OF THE	
EXCEPTIONS.	EXCEPTION.	EXCEPTION TO	
	{COURT	THE RULING OF	
	SUSTAINED	THE COURT.	
	OBJN OF PROS,		
	AND DEF		
	EXCEPTED} ¹		
Q. HOW LONG	{Q} ⁱ HOW LONG	Q. HOW LONG	
WERE YOU A	WERE YOU A	WERE YOU A	
BISHOP	BISHOP	BISHOP, KMR	
MR.	{MR.	MR.	
FARNSWORTH?	FARNSWORTH} ⁱ	FARNSWORTH?	
A. I ACTED IN	{ _A } ⁱ ACTED	A. I ACTED IN	
THE	()	THE THE	
CAPACITY OF	CAPACITY OF	CAPACI¥TY OF	
BISHOP FOR	BISHOP	BISHOP FOR	
ABOUT NINE	ABOUT 9	ABOUT NINE	
YEARS.	YEARS. [space]	YEARS.	
Q. ARE YOU	{ _O } ⁱ ARE YOU	Q. ARE YOU	
ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINTED	
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE	
POLITY OF THE	POLITY OF	APOLITY OF	
CHURCH ? A.	CHURCH $\{A\}^i$	THE CHU TR CH-?	
YES SIR. Q. AND	YES SIR $\{0\}^i$	A. YES, S IR . Q.	
YOU KNOW	KNOW	NOW,	
WHAT	WHAT	WHAT	
PENALTIES ARE	PENALTIES ARE	PENALTIES ARE	
INFLICTED FOR	INFLICTED FOR	INFLICTED FOR	
DISOBEDIENCE	DISOBEDIENCE	DISOBEDIENCE,	
WHEN THE	WHEN THE	WHEN A	
REQUIREMENT	REQUIREMENT	REQUIREMENT	
OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH	
OR ANY	OR ANY	OR ANY	
BRANCH OF IT	BRANCH OF IT	BRANCH OF IT,	
AND MODE OF	MODE OF	IS OR-MODE OF	
DISCIPLINE IN	DISCIPLINE	DISCIPLINE? -	
REGARD	DO YOU	DO YOU	
KLO/MD	KNOW ³⁷¹	KNOW WHAT	
	IXINO W	THE PENALTY	
TO	ON	TO IS FOR TO	
DISOBEDIENT	DISOBEDIENT	DISOBEDIENT	
MEMBERS? [447] A.	MEMBERS { _A } ⁱ	MEMBERS? A.	
YES SIR, I AM.	YES SIR I AM.	YES, SIR	
I ES SIN, I AIVI.	I ES SIK I AIVI.	1 ES, S I N	

^{371. &}quot;DO YOU KNOW" was apparently added later.

RT	RS	BT	PS

Q. STATE WHAT	{Q}iSTATE WHAT	Q. STATE WHAT	
		THE	
PUNISHMENTS	PUNISHMENTS	PUNISHMENTS,	
THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE	
CHURCH OR	CHURCH OR	CHURCH OR	
ANY BRANCH	ANY BRANCH	ANY BRANCH	
OF IT OR ANY	OF IT OR ANY	O T F IT OR Q ANY	
TRIBUNAL OF IT	TRIBUNAL OF IT	TRIBUNAL OFIT,	
THERE ARE	ARE	ARE	
AND	AUTHORIZED TO	AUTHORIZED TO	
IMPOSED?	IMPOSE [space]	IMPOSE?	
CAREY:	BY CAREY	M ^R CAREY L :	
YOU NEED	{YOU} ⁱ NEED	YOU NEED	
NOT ANSWER	NOT ANSWER	NOT ANSWER	
THAT. WE	THAT. WE	THAT. WE	
OBJECT TO	OBJECT TO	OBJECT TO	
THE	THAT	THA T	
QUESTION,	ANSWER	QUESTION, IF	
		YOUR HONOR	
		PLEASE; AND	
	CAREY	THE GROUNDS	
	OUR	OF OUR	
	OBJECTIONS TO	O BJECTIONS	
THAT	THE QUESTION	A RE T HAT	
IT HAS NOTHING	IT HAS NOTHING	IT HAS NOTHING	
TO DO WITH	TO DO WITH	TO DO WITH	
THE	THIS	THIS	
SLAUGHTER OF	SLAUGHTER OF	SLAUGHTER OF	
THE EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS	
OR JOHN	WITH JOHN	OR WITH JOHN	
D. LEE.	D. LEE. [space]	D. LEE. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
THIS IS THE	THIS IS A	THIS IS A	
QUESTION	QUESTION	QUESTION	
BEARING UPON	BEARING UPON	BE R ARING UPON	
THE		THE	
STATEMENT	STATEMENT	STATEMENT	
	BEARING MADE	MADE	
BY	BY	BY	
KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMTIH	
IN WHICH HE	IN WHICH HE	IN WHICH HE	
STATED THAT	STATED THAT	STQATED THA	
HE PURSUED	HE PURSUED	TIF HE	
THE LINE	THE LINE	DISOBEYED HE	

N I	RS	BT	PS

TESTIFIED TO BY	TESTIFIED TO	WOULD BE IN	
HIM,OF	BY HIM OF	VV C CLE LL V	
CONDUCT FROM	CONDUCT FROM		
AN	AN	FEAR OR	
APPREHENSION	APPREHENSION	APPREHENSION	
OF THE CHURCH	OF DANGER	OR DANGER	
WITH REGARD	ТО	ТО	
TO HIMSELF. WE	HIMSELF. WE	HIMSELF. WE	
EXPECT	EXPECT TO BE	EXPECT TO BE	
TO SHOW	ABLE TO SHOW	ABLE TO SHOW	
BY THIS	BY THIS	BY THIS	
WITNESS THAT	WITNESS, THAT	WITNESS THAT	
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	
NEVER IMPOSED	NEVER IMPOSES	NEVER IMPOSED	
ANY	ANY	ANY	
PUNISHMENTS	PUNISHMENTS	PUNISHMENTS	
EXCEPT	EXCEPT	EXCEPT	
DISFELLOWSHIPP	DISFELLOWSHIP	DISFELLOWSHIP	
ING OR	PING OR	PING OR	
EXCOMMUNICAT	EXCOMMUNICA	EXCOMMUNICA	
ING.	TING, THAT IT	TING; THAT I S T	
	OTHERWISE	NEVER	
	WAS	AUTHORI X ZED	
	PERSONAL	ANY PERSONAL	
	CHASTISEMENT,	CHASTISMENT;	
THAT N NONE	NOTHING THAT	NOTHING THAT	
	WOULD PUT	W OULD PUT	
OF ITS	ANY OF ITS	ANY OF MITS	
MEMBERS HAD	MEMBERS	MEMBERS	
CAUSE TO FEAR	UNDER ANY	UNDER ANY	
FOR	FEAR	FEAR,	
DISOBEDIENCE	PERTAINING	THREATENING	
AND THAT THEIR	THEIR	THEIR	
LIVES WERE	LIFE	LIFE	
NEVER			
THREATENED,			
NOR ANY	OR ANY	OR ANY	
BODILY HARM. IF	BODILY HARM.	BODILY HARM.	
SUCH	[space] IF SUCH	IF SUCH	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	
SHOULD BE	SHOULD	SHOULD	
PERMITTED TO			
COME IN IT	COME IN, IT	COME IN, IT	
WOULD BE A	WOULD BE A	WOULD BE A	

RT	RS	BT	PS

DIRECT	DIRECT	DIRECT	
CONTRADICTION	CONTRADICTIO	CONTRADICTIO	
OF	N OF	N OF	
KLINGENSMITH'S	KLINGENSMITH'	KLINGENSMITH'	
STATEMENT	S STATEMENT	S STATEMEBNTS	
IN THAT	IN THAT	IN THAT	
REGARD, AS WE	REGARD AS WE	REGARD AS WE	
UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND	
IT, AND WE	IT. WE	IT; AND WE	
OFFER THE	OFFER {THE} ⁱ	OFFER THE	
TESTIMONY TO	TESTIMONY TO	TESTIMONY TO	
EFFECT		EFFECT	
AFFECT≥ THE	AFFECT THE	THE	
CREDIBILITY OF	CREDIBILITY OF	CREDIBILITY OF	
THE WITNESS —	THAT WITNESS	THA T WITNESS	
≤FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE	
PEOPLE >	PEOPLE. [space]	PEOPLE. THE	
COURT: DID	BY COURT DID	COURT: DID	
KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMITH	KLINGENSMTIH	
TESTIFY THAT	TESTIFY	TESTIFY THAT	
THE CHURCH	CHURCH	THE CHU-RCH	
THERE	THERE	AUTHO-RITY	
MADE	MADE	MADE OR	
ANY	ANY	IMPOSED ANY	
PENALTIES FOR	PENALTIES FOR	PENALTIES FOR	
THESE THINGS	THESE THINGS	THESE THINGS?	
? A. CAREY, NO	? BY CAREY NO	M^R CAREY: NO,	
SIR, HE NEVER	SIR HE NEVER	SIR, HE NEVER	
SAID ANYTHING	SAID ANYTHING	SAID ANYTHING	
ABOUT IT.	ABOUT IT.	ABOUT IT. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
HE CARRIED	HE CARRIED	HE CARRIED	
THE IDEA, IF # HE	IDEA IF HE	THE IDEA IF HE	
DIDN'T EXPRESS	DIDN'T EXPRESS	DIDN'T EXPRESS	
IT,	IT OUT	IT OUT ^[288]	
THAT HIS	RIGHT HIS	RIGHT THAT HIS	
LI V FE WOULD BE	LIFE WOULD BE	LIFE WOULD BE	
IN DANGER IF	IN DANGER IF	IN DANGER IF	
HE REFUSED TO	HE REFUSES TO	HE REFUSED TO	
OBEY.	OBEY.	OBEY. M ^R	
BASKIN ADDED	BASKIN IT IS	BASKIN: AT THIS	
ANOTHER POINT	POINT OF	POINT WE WANT	
TO		TO ENTER	
THEIR	ANOTHER	ANOTHER	

N I	RS	BT	PS

OD IE CELOS LA C	OD TE CET CO.	OD TE CET CO.	1
OBJECTION AS	OBJECTION	OBJECTION:	
TO DOCTRINES			
TAUGHT,			
SERMONS			
DELIVERED AND			
PUBLISHED IN			
THE JOURNAL OF			
DISCOURSES,			
AND THE			
PRINTED S RECOR			
DS WERE THE			
BEST EVIDENCE			
AS TO THE			
INSTRUCTIONS			
AND			
RESTRICTIONS			
GOVERNING THE			
OFFICE OF A			
BISHOP.			
	THAT IS THAT	THAT IS THAT	
	THIS WITNESS	THIS WITNESS	
	STATE THE	HAS STATED	
	OPINION/INFOR	THAT HE	
	MATION[?] OF	KNOWS	
	WHAT THE	WHAT THE	
	TEACH	TEASCHING AND	
	DOCTRINE OF	DOCTRINES OF	
	CHURCH	THE CHURCH	
	ARE WHEN HE	ARE, WHEN HE	
	HAS ALREADY	HAS ALREADY	
	STATED THAT	STATED THAT	
		THESE THINGS	
	IS MATTER	ARE A MATTER	
	OF RECORD	OF REFCORD,	
		AND THAT THE	
	DOCTRINE AND	DOCTRINES AND	
	TEACHING OF	TEACHINDGDS	
	THIS CHURCH	OF THIS	
	CAN BE	CHURCH CAN BE	
	ASCERTAINED	ASCERTQINED	
		FROM SUCH	
		RECORDS,	
		AND THAT THIS	
	IN THE BEST	IS NOT THE BEST	

EVIDENCE OF IT.	EVIDENCE OF IT;	
[[37]] { & } ⁱ	AND THEY ARE	
CONTAINED IN	CONTAINED IN	
THEIR PRINTED	THEIR PRINTED	
JOURNALS	JOURNALS,	
THE	WHICH ARE	
OFFICIAL	THEIR OFFICIAL	
JOURNALS OF	JOURNAL W S OF	
THEIR	THEIR	
DISCOURSES.	DISCOURSES.	
THERE IS A	THERE IS A	
BOOK HERE IN	BOOK HERE OF	
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	
PUBLISHED BY	PUBLISHED BY	
$AUTHOR{ITY}^{i}$	AUTHORITY,	
CALLED THE	CALLED THE	
JOURNALS OF	JOURNALS OF	
DISCOURSES IN	DISCOURSES IN	
WHICH THE	WHICH THE	
DOCTRINES OF	DOCTRINES OF	
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH	
ARE TAUGHT	ARE TAUGHT	
FROM THE	FROM THE	
PULPIT [space]	PULPITS	
AS TAUGHT	AND	
FROM THE	OUT OF THEIR	
PULPIT IN	PULPITS. IN	
THESE	THESE	
JOURNALS	JOURNALS	
{THE} ⁱ	THE	
DOCTRINE OF	DOCTRINE OF	
BLOOD	BLOOD	
ATONEMENT,	ATTONEMENT,	
SHEDDING	THE SHEDDING	
OF HUMAN	OF HUMAN	
BLOOD	BLOOD FOR THE	
	SHEDDING OF	
	ATTONEMENT	
IS	OF SIN, IS	
CONTAINED	CONTAINED	
AND IF THIS	AND IF THIS	
DOCTRINE {IS	DOCTRINE IS	
A) DOCTRINE	A A DOCTRINE	
OF THE	OF THE	

T T	
CHURCH IF	CHURCH, IF
ANYTHING HE	ANYTHING HE
SEEKS TO	SEEKS TO
PROVE	BPROVE
WHATEVER	OUT OF
THEIR	THEIR
DOCTRINES ARI	,
$IS \{A\}^1$	HERE IS A
MATTER OF	MATTER OF
RECORD, IT	RECORD; IT
COULD NOT BE	COULD NOT BE
PROVEN BY	PROVEN BY
THIS WITNESS	THIS WITNESS,
BUT MUST BE	BUT MUST BE
PROVEN BY	PROVEN BY THE
BEST EVIDENCE	E BEST EVIDENCE
OF IT. HE IS	OF IT. HE IS
$ONLY \{A\}^{i}$	ONLY A
BISHOP IN THE	BISHOP IN THE
CHURCH. IF	CHURCH. IF
THEY WANT TO	THEY WANT TO
PROVE	PRO C VE- THE
DOCTRINE OF	DOCTRINES OF
MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH IT CAN	CHURCH, IT CAN
$\{BE\}^i$	ONLY BE
DONE BY	DON W E BY
THEIR	THEIR
JOURNALS OF	JOURNALS OF
DISCOURSES ON	N DISCOURSES ON
RECORD. IT	RECORD ; BUT IT
DON'T MAKE	DON'T MAKE
ANY	ANY
DIFFERENCE	DIFFERENCE
HOW MUCH	HOW MUCH
MUCH BLOOD	BLOOD
ATONEMENT	ATTO H NEMENT
MAY BE	MAY BE
ESTABLISHED,	ESTABLISHED,
IT DON'T	IT DON'T
CHANGE {THE}	
FACT	FACT THAT THE
COUNCIL WAS	COUNSEL WAS
HELD DOWN	HELD DOWN

	THERE BY	THERE BY	
	WHICH THIS	WHICH THIS	
	WAS ORDERED	WAS ORDERED;	
		THE	
	K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	
	SAYS ³⁷² THAT	SAYS THE	
	←HE➤ BECAUSE	THING WAS	
	OF THE	DETERMINED	
	DOCTRINE HE	UPON, AND HE	
	WAS AFRAID	WAS AFR E AID	
	TO RESIST.	TO RESIST. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
ANSWERED THAT			
COUNSEL HAD	COUNSEL	COUNSEL	
NOW STARTED	NOW STARTS	NOW STARTS	
A NEW	$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$ NEW	A NEW	
OBJECTION. THE	OBJECTION.	OBJECTI O N.	
[448]	{THEIR} ⁱ	THEIR	
PROSECUTION'S			
FIRST OBJECTION	OBJECTION	OBJECTI O N	
WAS AS TO	FIRST WAS	FIRST WAS ITS	
DELEVANOV	IDDELETA MON	REL	
RELEVANCY,	IRRELEVANCY	IRRELEVANCY;	
NOW HE WANTS			
IT TO BE			
DECIDED BY THE			
PRINTED RECORD	ITE D () 12TB373	IT DONUT	
•	IT DON'T ³⁷³	IT DON'T	
	APPEAR IN THIS	APPEAR IN THIS	
	CASE SOUGHT	CASE SOUGHT	
	TO BE REACHED	TO BE REACHED	
	BY THIS	BY THIS	
	QUESTION	QUESTION, OR	
	EVICTED DI ANY	THAT IT	
	EXISTED IN ANY	EXISTED IN ANY	
	FORM	PRINTED FORM.	
	ADMITTED IN		
	PROOF BY		
	SUPERIOR		
	EVIDENCE,	ITIC	
	[space] IT IS	IT IS	

RS

BT

PS

RT

^{372.} Word apparently added later. 373. Word apparently added later.

TRUE THAT	TRUE THAT	
THERE HAVE	THERE HAVE	
BEEN	BEEN	
DISCOURSES	DISCOURSES	
DELIVERED	DELIVERD AND	
THAT THOSE	THAT THOSE	
DISCOURSES	H DISCOURSES	
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	
PUBLISHED BY	PUBLISHED. THE	
COURT HE	COURT: HE	
TESTIFIED	TESTIFIED	
YESTERDAY	YESTERDAY	
THEY	THAT THEY	
WERE PRINTED	WERE PRINTED.	
[space]	$^{[289]}$ $\mathbf{M^R}$	
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
HE SAID IT	HE GAVE SOME	
GAVE[?] OF	TESTIMONY OF	
SOMETHING	SOMETHING	
{IN} ⁱ REGARD	IN RE D GARD	
TO {THE} ⁱ	TO THE LOCAL	
	ACTIONS IN THE	
CHURCH	CHURCH, THAT	
<local< td=""><td>THEY</td><td></td></local<>	THEY	
SAINTS>		
EXISTED IN	EXISTED IN	
WRITING BUT	WRITING.	
HOW ADOPTED	$\mathbf{M}^{\mathbf{R}}$	
[space] BISHOP IT	BISHIOP:	
WAS IN	IT WAS IN	
REFERENCE TO	REFERENCE TO	
	Ŧ T E HE	
CUTTING OFF	CUTTINGG OFF	
PARTIES	OF PARTIES	
FROM THE	FROM THE	
CHURCH	CHURCH THAT	
	THESE	
RECORDS	RE F CORDS	
WERE KEPT.	WERE KEPT.	
[space] BY	$\mathbf{M}^{\mathbf{R}}$	
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
WHAT THESE	WHAT THE W SE	
{WERE} ⁱ RULES	WERE,	
HOW THOSE	HOW THESE	

RULES WERE	RULES WERE	
ADOPTED,	ADOPTED,	
WHAT THEY	WHAT THEY	
EXTEND TO	EXTENDED TO,	
DOES NOT	DOESN'T	
APPEAR BUT	A T PPEAR; OR	
THAT ALL	THAT THESE	
KINDS OF	RULES OF	
DISCIPLINE	DISCIPLINE,	
ARE SO	HOW THEY ARE	
REGULATED OR	REGULATED OR	
HOW	HOW	
ENFORCED	HENFORCED,	
DOESN'T	DOE N SNT	
APPEAR	APPEAR.	
RETURNING	RETURNING	
AGAIN TO	AGAIN TO THE	
REMARKS OF	REMARKS OF	
COUNSEL, THAT	COUNSEL THA T	
THERE ARE THE	THEY ARE THE	
DISCOURSES	DISCOURSES OF	
	THE CHURCH,	
WE MAY	WE WILL	
ADMIT, THAT	ADMIT ; , THAT	
THOSE	THESE	
DISCOURSES	DISCOURSES	
	AND DEGCREES	
ARE ALL	ARE ALL	
OBLIGATORY	OBLIGATORY;	
AND SUCH THEY	AND AS SUCH	
ARE	THEY ARE THE	
EXPRESSION OF	EXPOSITIONS OF	
THEIR	THE	
DOCTRINE,	DOCTRINE; BUT	
THAT THEY	THAT THEY	
CAN'T BE	CAN NOT BE	
PROVED	PROVED	
WITHOUT	WITHOUT	
PRODUCING	PRODUCING	
THOSE	THESE	
DISCOURSES I	DISCOURSES, I	
DENY. AS FAR	DENY. AS FAR	
	AS THE	
QUESTION	QUESTION	

SH	OULD ARISE	SHOULD ARISE,	
WI	HATEVER	WHATEVER THE	
JUI	RISDICTION	JURISDICATION	
WI	HERE	MAY BE WHERE	
TH	IE COMMON	THE COMMON	
LA	W	LAW	
PR	EVAILS	PREVAIL AS , THE	
CC	OMMON LAW	COMMON LAW	
IS	SEAT	IS THE SUBJECT	
OF	GREAT	OF A GREAT	
MA	ANY JUDICIAL	MANY JUDICIAL	
DE	ECISIONS,	DECISIONS, OF A	
GR	REAT MAY OF	GREAT MANY	
EL	EMENTARY	ELEMENTARY	
TR	EATISES[?]	TREATIESE.S	
WI	HO HAVE	WHOEVER	
HE	EARD OF THE	HEARD THE	
RU	JLE	RULE THE	
GE	ENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	
SP	EAKS OF	SPEAKS OF,	
BE	ING APPLIED	BEING APPLIED	
TO	PROVE THE	TO PROVE THE	
CC	OMMON LAW	COM MON LAW.	
		THE	
TE	RRITORIAL	TERRITORIAL	
RU	JLE IS IN	RULE IS IN	
HA	ARMONY;	HARMONY THAT	
WI	TH ANY	ANY	
PR	OFESSOR,	PROFESSIONAL	
		ANY	
		PROFESSIONER,	
AN	JY	ANY	
	ACTITIONER	PRACTITIONER	
AN	IY PERSON		
	HO HAS	WHO HAS A	
PR	OFESSION,	PROFESSION	
	QUAINTED[?]	COUL ed BE	
WI	TH THAT LAW	ALLOWED TO	
	AY TAKE	TAKE THE	
ST	AND AND	STAND AND	
TE	STIFY SAY IT	TESTIFY; SO IT	
We	OULD BE	COULD BE WITH	
RE	CORD OF	THE RECORD OF	
TH	IE DOCTRINES	THE DOCTRINES	

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

OF THE CHURCH	OF THE CHRUCH	
WHICH ARE IN	WHICH ARE IN	
SOME WAY	SO K ME WAY,	
[[38]]	THE DRO	
TEXTS	DOCTRINES	
THAT ARE A	W HICH ARE	
TRADITION,	TREATICIES	
	TREATIES ON	
LIKE THE	THE	
COMMON	COMMON	
LAW [space]. I	LA Y W. I	
AM NOT	AM NOT BY THIS	
	QUESTION	
INQUIRING	ENQUIRING	
WHAT	BY WHAT	
AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY	
THEY ASSUME,	THEY ASSUME,	
BUT THE	BUT THE	
AUTHORITY	Q AUTHORITY	
WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY	
PRACTICALLY	PRACTICALLY	
EXERCISE. IT	EXERCISE; IT	
WOULD BE	OWOULD BE	
THAT	THAT ATHAT	
AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY	
THAT WOULD	WHICH WOULD	
IMPRESS A	IMPRESS A	
PERSON WHO	PERSON, WHO	
HAD	HAD BEEN	
ALTERNATIVE	GUILTY OF	
OF OBEDIENCE	ACTS OF	
OR		
DISOBEDIENCE I	DISOBEDIENCE.	
ASKED HIM	I ASKED HIM	
THE QUESTION	THE QUESTION	
WHETHER THE	WHETHER THE	
CHURCH EVER	CHURCH EVER	
IMPOSES ANY	IMPOSED ANY	
OTHER	I OTHER	
PUNISHMENT	IPUNISHMENT	
THAN	THAN	
DISFELLOWSHIP	DISFELLOWSHIP	
PING OR	OR	
EXCOMMUNICA	EXCOMMUNICA	

TION WHETHER	TION, WHETHER
IT EVER HAS	IT EVER
DONE IT; IF	D ONE ID IT? IF
THAT IS TRUE	THAT IS TRUE
EVEN THOUGH	EVERNTHOUGH
A LOCAL	A LOCAL
COUNCIL	COUNSEL
MIGHT VOTE	MIGHT VOTE
THAT SOME	THAT SOME
PERSON	OTHER PERSON
IN IT	UNDER ITS
LOCAL	LOCAL
JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION ,
WHO DID	ASHOULD DO
SOME ACT, IF	SOME ACT—IF
THAT ACT WAS	THAT ACT WAS
OUT OF SCOPE	OUT OF THE
OF GENERAL	GENERAL
DEALINGS OF	DEALINGS OF
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH
WITH ITS	WITH ITS
MEMBERS, HE	MEMBERS, HE
MAY FULLY	MIGHT FULLY
AND CLEARLY	AND CRLEARLY
RESORT TO	RESORT TO
OTHER	OTHER
AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES
OF THE	OF ^[290] THE
CHURCH	CHURCH AND
MIGHT FEEL	MIGHT FEEL
PERFECT	PERFECT
SAFETY IN	SAFETY IN
DISOBEY	DISOBEYING
THAT LOCAL	THAT LOCAL
COUNCIL. HE	COUNSEL . HE
COULD	COULFD
DEPEND UPON	DEPEND UPON
SUPPORT OF	THE SUPPORT
THE CHURCH	OF THE CHURCH
UNIVERSAL	UNIVERSALLY
AGAINST ANY	AGAINST ANY
EXCEPTIONAL	EXCEPTIONAL
MEASURE OF A	MAJORITY OF A
LOCAL	LOCAL

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

	TRIBUNAL.	TRIBUNAL. M ^R	
BASKIN: THE	[space] BASKIN.	BASKIN: THE	
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	
SUGGESTS A	SUGGESTS	SUGGEST A S A	
NEW IDEA.	NEW IDEA. HE	NEW IDEA. HE	
HE SAYS HE	SAYS HE	SAYS HE	
PROPOSES TO	PROPOSES TO	PROPOSES TO	
PROVE WHAT	PROVE WHAT	PROVE WHAT	
WAS DONE BY	WAS DONE BY	WAS DONE BY	
THE CHURCH—	THE CHURCH,	THE CHURCH,	
WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS	AND WHAT WAS	
THE PRETEXT	THE PRACTICE	THE PRACTICE;	
FOR THE	THE THE TOTAL	THE TRUTCHEE,	
MOUNTAIN			
MEADOWS			
MASSACRE—			
	JUST THINK	JUST TO THINK	
	FOR A	FOR A	
	MOMENT	MO N MENT	
	WOWLINI	WIOTVIVILIVI	
WHAT	WHAT THAT	WHERE THEY	
WOULD THAT	WOULD	WOULD	
LEAD US TO; IT	LEAD US TO. IT	LEAD US TO. IT	
WOULD	WOULD	WOULD	
CARRY N US BACK	CARRY US BACK		
TO <the></the>	TO	TO THE	
"PARISHES"—	PARISHES,	PARISH	
THUSTIES	Tridones,	MURDER.	
		PARISHES	
		MURD PUR	
IT	IT	TTANS. IT	
WOULD CARRY	WOULD CARRY	WOULD CARRY	
US BACK TO THE	US BACK TO THE	US BACK TO THE	
MURDER OF THE	MURDER OF	MURDER OF THE	
AIKEN'S,AND	AIKINS	AIKINS; IT	
	12222110	WOULD CARRY	
TO THE	BACK[?] TO THE	US BACK TO THE	
MASSACRE OF	MURDER OF	MASSACRE OF	
THE GUNNISON	THE GUNNISON	THE GUNNISON	
PARTY, AND TO	PARTY, TO	PARTY, AND	
THE CUTTING	THE CUTTING	THE CUTTING	
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE	
THROAT OF	THROAT OF	THROZAT OF	
NIGGER TOM IN	NIGGER TOM IN	NIGGR TOM IN	

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

SALT LAKE	SALT LAKE	SALT LAKE	
CITY. TO THE	CITY, TO THE	CITY, AND THE	
CUTTING	CUTTING OF	CUTTING OF	
	THE THROAT OF		
OF IS		THE THROAT OF	
IKE POTTER AT	IKE POTTER AT	IKE POTTER AT	
COALVILLE;	COALVILLE.	COALVILLE	
IT	IT	SPRINGVILLE. IT	
WOULD CARRY	WOULD CARRY	WOULD CARRY	
US BACK TO THE	US BACK TO THE	US BACK TO THE	
MURDER OF	MURDER OF	MURDER OF	
DOCK.ROBINSON	DOC	DOC K TER	
	ROBINSON,	RO nb inson in	
	{DOCK	SALT LAKE,	
	ROBINSON} ¹		
AND TO ALL THE	AND TO THE	AND TO ALL	
OTHER	OTHER	THE OTHER	
SECRET AND	GREAT	ES ERIOUS,	
MYSTERIOUS	MYSTERIOUS	M I YSTERIOUS	
HOMICIDES	HOMICIDES,	HOMICIDE D S	
THAT HAVE	THAT HAVE	THAT HAVE	
		EVER	
DISGRACED	DISGRACED	DISGRACED	
THIS	THIS	THIS	
TERRITORY.	TERRITORY. WE	TERRITORY. WE	
	WOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE	
	TO SHOW THE	TO SHOW THE	
	ACTS DONE	ACTS DONE AND	
	BRING IT HOME	BRING IT HOME	
	THOSE THAT	TO THOSE THAT	
	WERE SUPPOSED	WERE SUPPOSED	
	CHURCH	THE CHURCH	
	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	
	IMPLICATED	IMPLICATED	
	WITH, SO THAT	WITH. SO	
	YOU SEE THAT	YOU SEE THAT	
	THERE	TTHERE WOULD	
	IS NO END TO	BE NO END TO	
	THIS TRAIL IF	THIS, ISF	
	SUCH EVIDENCE	SUCH EVIDENCE	
	WAS OFFERED.	WAS SUFFERED	
		TO COME IN	
		THE	
	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	
	MAKES <a>	MAKES A	

T I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I I	T/IDA/	
VERY	VERY	
UNFORTUNATE	UNFORTUNATE	
ILLUSTRATION	ILLUSTRATIOJN	
IN RESPECT	IN RESPECT TO	
COMMON	THE COMMON	
LAW WE	LAW, AND WE	
ASCERTAIN IT	ASCERTAIN IT	
BY	BY T T E HE	
DECISIONS OF	DECISIONS OF	
COURT	THE COURT;	
BECAUSE	BECAUSE THE	
COMMON LAW	COMMON LAW	
HAS	HAS	
PRINCIPLE	PRINCIPALLY	
BEEN	BEEN	
ESTABLISHED	ESTABLISHED	
	BY LONG USAGE	
	AND PRACTICE	
	AND IT IS THE	
	UNDERLYING	
	PRINCIPLES OF	
IT IS	OUT	
UNWRITTEN	STATUTORY	
LAW, ONLY IN	LAW; ONLY	
THIS SENSE, IT	THIS SENSE IT IS	
AIN'T IN THE	NOT IN THE	
SHAPE OF A	S A HAPE OF A	
STATUTE, NOT	STATUTE, NOT	
EXPRESSED IN	EXPPRESSED	
ANY ACT OF	AIN ANY ACT OF	
PARLIAMENT,	PARLIAMENT;	
IT DOES	BUT IT DOES	
EXIST IN	EXIST IN THE	
DECISIONS OF	DECISIONS OF	
THE COURT	THE COURT	
WHICH ARE	WHICH ARE	
REDUCED TO	R U EDUCED TO	
WRITING	WRIT N ING/BUT	
SUPPOSE WHEN	WHEN	
YOU GO TO	YOU WANT TO	
PROVE	PROVE THE	
CARDINAL	CARDINAL	
DOCTRINES OF	DOCRTRINES OF	
CHURCH, YOU	A CHURCH YOU	

CAN ONLY	CAN ONLY	
ASCERTAIN IT	ASCERTAIN IT	
BY THE	BY THE	
WRITTEN AND	WRITTEN AND	
[[39]] ORAL	ORAL	
TEACHINGS OF	TEACHINGS OF	
THE CHURCH. IT	THE CHURCH. IT	
DON'T HAVE	DON'T HAVE NA	
ANYTHING TO	ANYTHING TO	
DO WITH THIS	DO WITH THIS	
BECAUSE YOU	CASE, AND YOU	
WILL SEE IF IT	WILL SEE IF IT	
IS ENTERED	IS EVNTERED	
INTO WHERE IT	INTO WHERE IT	
WILL LEAD. BY	WILL LEAD. THE	
COURT I DO NOT	COURT: I DON'T	
THINK THIS IS	THINK THIS IS	
	ANYTHING	
CONTRADICTIO	CONTRADICTOR	
N OF ANYTHING	Y TO ANYTHING	
SMITH	THAT MR. SMITH	
HAS STATED	STATED;	
THAT IS ONE OF	THAT IS ONE OF	
THE GROUNDS	THE GROUNDS	
ON WHICH IT IS	ON WHICH IT IS	
BASED, I	BASED, AND I	
DO NOT THINK	DON'T TH INK	
IT IS	IT IS ANYTHING	
ANY	ANY	
CONTRADICTIO	CONTRADICTIO	
N OF	N ^[291] OF	
ANYTHING HE	ANYTHING HE	
HAS STATED,	HAS STATED,	
AND THERE CAN	AND THERE CAN	
BE NO	BE NO	
SIMILARITY	SIMILARITY	
BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS	
AND	AND THE	
COMMON LAW	COMMON LAW.	
IF THERE IS	IF THERE IS	
ANY	A NY	
SIMILARITY,	SIMILARITY,	
COMMON	THE COMMON	
LAW BEING	LAY BEING	

RT RS BT	PS
----------	----

ASCERTAINED	ASCERTAINED	
BY	BY THE	
DECISIONS OF	DECISION OF	
COURTS	THE COURTS	
GENERALLY	AND	
AND BY	GENERALLY BY	
OPINION	THE OPINIONS	
EMINENT	OF EMINENT	
WRITERS, IF	WRITERS, IF	
THERE WERE	THERE WERE	
NO WRITTEN	ANY ORIGINAL	
LAW OF THE	LAW OF THE	
CHURCH, IT	CHURCH, IT	
COULD NOT BE	COULD NOT BE	
ASCERTAINED	ASCERTAINED	
	FROM	
	OPINIONS OF	
BY ANY OF ITS	BY ANY OF ITS	
LEADERS. THIS	LEADERS. THIS	
WITNESS	WITNESS	
SWEARS	SWEARS THAT	
RULES ARE	THE RULES ARE	
REDUCED TO	REDUCED TO	
WRITING.	WRITING, SAME	
I	AS STATUTES: I	
CAN'T SEE ANY	CAN'T SEE ANY	
REASON FOR	REASON FOR	
ADMITTING	ADMITTING	
THIS	THIS	
TESTIMONY AT	TESTIMONY. AT	
ALL, I	ALL AND I	
DO NOT THINK	DON'T TH INK IT	
IT HAS ANY	HQAS ANY	
BEARING UPON	BEARING UPON	
THE CASE	THE CASE. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
PLEASE NOTE	PLEASE NOT	
OUR	OUR	
EXCEPTIONS.	EXCEPTIONS TO	
LAXOLI HOIVO.	YOUR HONORS	
<court></court>	RULING. COURT:	
PROCEED WITH	PROCEED WITH	
WITNESS BY	THE WITNESS.	
	M ^R	
COURT. [space]	1V1	

N I	RS	BT	PS

	D A CIVID I	DAGWDI TUE	
	BASKIN	BASKIN: THE	
	DEFENSE	DEFENSE	
	CAN'T DRAW	CANNOT DRAW	
	OUT	OUT	
	IRRELEVANT	IRRELEVANT	
	MATERIAL FOR	MATTER FOR	
	PURPOSE	THE PURPOSES	
	OF	OF	
	CONTRADICTIO	CONTRADICTIO	
AFTER REMARKS	N.	N.	
BY THE COURT	BY COURT		
	PROCEED		
	COURT		
	PROCEED		
THE OBJECTION	{COURT		
WAS SUSTAINED,	SUSTAINED		
TO WHICH	OBJN.		
RULING DEFENSE	DEF	$\mathbf{M}^{\mathbf{R}}$	
EXCEPTED	EXCEPTING } ⁱ	SUTHERLAND	
Q. MR.	$\{\mathbf{Q}\}^{i}MR.$	Q. MR.	
FARNSWORTH	\mathbf{F}	FARNSWORTH	
WHAT WAS THE	WHAT WAS THE	WHAT WAS THE	
RELATIVE	RELATIVE	RELATIVE	
PROPORTION OF	STRENGTH OF	STRENGTH OF	
THE LOCAL	LOCAL	THE LOCAL	
POPULATION IN	POPULATION	POPULATION IN	
THIS PART	THIS PART	IFN THIS PART	
OF THE	OF	OF THE	
TERRITORY	TERRITORY	TERRITORY AS	
		COMPARED	
TO THE	ТО ТНЕ	WITH THE IN-	
INDIANS IN 1857?	INDIANS IN 1857	DIANS IN 1857?	
BASKIN: WE	~ BASKIN WE	M ^R BASKIN : WE	
OBJECT TO	OBJECT TO	OBJECT TO	
IT AS	THAT AS	THA T AS	
WHOLLY	WHOLLY	WHOLLY	
IRRELEVANT.	IRRELEVANT.	IRRELEVANT.	
HALLETTINI.	THE TAIL THE	M ^R	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
AND WE INSIST	WE INSIST	AND WE INSIST	
ON THE	ON IT	ON Y IT	
QUESTION YOUR	YOUR	YOUR	
HONOR.	HONOR. BY	HONOR. THE	
COURT. I DON'T	COURT. I DON'T	COURT: I DO	

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

SEE THE	SEE THAT HAS	NOT SEE ITS	
OBJECT OF THE	OBJECTIVE[?]	OBJE F CT.	
QUESTION IN	IN	IN	
THIS CASE,	THE CASE.	THE CASE AND.	
THE	THE CASE.	AND, THE	
WITNESS	WITNESS	WITNESS HAS	
	WITNESS		
NOT HAVING	NOT HAVING	NOT HAVING	
SWORN HE	SWORN HE	SWORN ATHAT	
KNOWS	KNOWS	HE KNOWS	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
ABOUT IT AT	ABOUT IT AT	ABOUT IT AT	
ALL, AND I	ALL BY COURT I	ALL. I	
CANNOT SEE IT	CANNOT SEE IT	CANNOT SEE	
WOULD BE	WOULD BE	THAT IT WOULD	
ANY	ANY	HAVE ANY	
ECONNECTION ,	CONNECTION TO	CONNECTION,	
	THIS,	TO THIS ,	
		BEARING UPON	
		THE CASE,	
UNLESS YOU	UNLESS YOU	UNLESS YOU	
WOULD SHOW	WOULD SHOW	WOULD SHOW	
ALL THE WHITE	ALL WHITE	ALL THE WHITE	
MEN AND	MEN AND	MEN AND THE	
INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	
ON THE	ON THE	ON THE	
GROUND, AND	GROUND, WHY	GROUND, WHY,	
THEN IT	THEN IT	THEN, IT	
WOULD HAVE	WOULD {HAVE} ⁱ	WOULD HAVE	
	SF[?]		
SOMETHING TO	SOMETHING TO	SOMETHING TO	
DO WITH	DO WITH	DO WITH THAT	
THAT. BASKIN:	THAT. BASKIN	IT. M ^R BASKIN:	
NO,	NO	NO, YOUR	
IT	IT	HONOR, IT	
WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	
HAVE ANY	HAVE ANY	HAVE ANY	
RELEVANCY,	RELEVANCY	RELEVANCY	
EVEN THEN,	THEN BECAUSE	THEN, BECAUSE	
2,111,111111,	DURESS	DURESS	
CANNOT	CANNOT	CANNOT	
JUSTIFY	JUSTIFY	JUSTIFY	
HOMICIDE.	HOMICIDE.	HOMICIDE. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND:	DEFENSE	SUTHERLAND:	
NOTE OUR	NOTE OUR	PLEASE NOTE	

RT	RS	BT	PS

EXCEPTIONS. [449]	EXCEPTION.	OUT EXCEPTION	
ErreEr Troffe.	[space]	TO THE RULING	
		OF THE C OUR T	
Q. STATE, IF	{₀} ⁱ STATE IF	Q. STATE IF	
YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW	
WHAT, DURING	WHAT DURING	WHAT, DURING	
THE MONTH OF	MONTH OF	THE MONTHS OF	
THE LATTER	LATTER	THE LATTER	
PART OF	PART OF	PART OF	
AUGUST AND	AUGUST {AND	AUGUEST AND	
THE FORE	THE} ⁱ FORE	THE FORE	
PART OF	PART OF	PART OF	
SEPTEMBER,	SEPTEMBER	SEPTEMBER, OF	
1857, WAS THE	185 {7} WAS THE	I857, WAS THE	
GENERAL	GENERAL	GENERAL	
TEMPER OF THE	TEMPER OF THE	TEMPER OF THE	
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS	
TOWARDS THE	TOWARDS THE	TOWARD THE	
WHITES, IN THIS	WHITES IN THIS	WHITES IN THIS	
PART OF THE	PART OF THE	PART O F THE	
TERRITORY, AND	TERRITORY AND	TERRITORY AND	
SOUTHWARD,IF	SOUTHWARD IF	SOUTHWARD IF	
YOU KNOW?	YOU KNOW?	YOU KNOW.	
PROSECUTION	{PROS	TOO KNOW.	
OBJECTED TO	OBJECTED} ⁱ		
THE QUESTION.	BASKIN AND	M ^R BASKIN:	
THE QUESTION.	CAREY	WE WE	
	OBJECTED TO	OBJECT TO	
	OBJECTED TO	THAT ON THE	
		GROUND THAT	
THE DEFENSE	THAT [space] HE	HE	
MUST CONFINE	MUST CONFINE	MUST CONFINE	
THEIR	HIS	[292] HIS	
TESTIMONY TO	TESTIMONY TO	TESTIMONY TO	
THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	
WHO	WHO	WHO	
PARTICIPATED.	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED.	
THIS IS	IT IS	THIS HAS	
NOTHING TO	NOTHING TO	NOTHING TO DO	
THE		IN WITH THE	
ISSUE. IF	ISSUE. CAREY IF	ISSUE; IF	
THESE	THESE	THESE THERESE	
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS WER3E	
WERE	WERE —[?]	WERE	

RT	RS	BT	PS

HOSTILE IT	HOSTILE IT	HOSTILE IT	
DON'T	DON'T	ODON'T	
EXCUSE THE	EXCUSE THE	EXCUU S E THE	
WHITES. WE	WHITES. WE	WHITES/ WE	
DON'T DENY	DON'T DENY	DON'T DENY	
THAT THE	≤THAT THE≥	THAT THE	
INDIANS ON THE	INDIANS ON THE	INDIANS ON THE	
GROUND WERE	GROUND WAS	GROUND WAS	
HOSTILE, BUT IT	HOSTILE IT	HOSTILE, BUT IT	
HAS NOTHING	HAS NO{THING} ⁱ	HAS NOTHING	
TO DO WITH IT	TO DO WITH IT	TO DO WITH IT	
NOW.	NOW [[40]]	NOW.	
HOGE-, REPLIED			
AND APPEALED			
AT			
CONSIDERABLE			
LENGTH TO THE			
COURT AS TO			
THE RELEVANCY			
OF THE			
QUE C STION,			
EXPLAINING THE			
THEORY OF			
DEFENSE, AS TO			
THE CAUSE OF			
THE MASSACRE,			
,	HOGE FOR		
	DEFENSE} ⁱ		
	HOGE. WE		
	PROPOSE TO		
	SHOW INDIANS		
	WERE HOSTILE.		
	THAT {A} ⁱ		
	GREAT MANY		
	INDIANS AND		
	INDIANS FROM		
	HERE		
	PARTICIPATED		
	IN THAT		
	MASSACRE.		
	{THAT} ⁱ THEY		
	FOLLOWED THIS		
	TRAIN THEORY		
	INDIANS THAT		

RS

PARTICIPATED IN THE MASSACRE. THE GENTLEMAN HAS AGAIN SAYS THIS BECAUSE WITH THESE PARTIES THERE IS BUT ONE THEORY IN THIS CASE NOT WITHSTANDING ALL THIS WE HAVE A THEORY OF OUR OWN WE HAVE PRESENTED THIS THEORY TO THIS COURT THESE THINGS IN EVERY TESTIMONY IS ADMISSIBLE IF THEY SEE NOW THE CAUSE OF THIS MASSACRE THAT INDIANS WERE ENRAGED WHITE MEN BROUGHT THEM UPON 'EM THEMSELVES WHERE[?] THESE OUTRAGES THEY FOLLOWED 'EM TO PLACE OF MASSACRE AND PARTICIPATED IN THAT MASSACRE *THINK* YOU[?] HAVE WE NOT A RIGHT TO SHOW CONNECT OUR THEORY MAY POSSIBLY BE CORRECT TO THIS JURY APPEARS ON RECORD AS I NOW UNDERSTAND BY COURT DO YOU PROPOSE TO SHOW THESE INDIANS PARTICIPATED IN THE SAME MASSACRE INDIANS OF THE SAME TRIBE WE PROPOSE TO SHOW INDIANS FOLLOWED THIS TRAIN DOWN CORN CREEK INDIANS I DO NOT UNDERSTAND EVIDENCE AS GIVEN ALL ARBITRARY IT MIGHT TEND OR SEEM TO TEND TO DISPROVE EVIDENCE IN THIS CASE IF YOUR HONOR WILL ALLOW ME NOW I WILL CALL YOUR HONOR'S ATTENTION TO ONE THING AND THAT IN PARTICULAR. CASE PEOPLE OFFERS VS. ARNER/—[?] 15 CALIFORNIA CASE RESTS IN THIS AREA CASE OF MURDER WHERE MAN BY NAME OF SWEENY[?] WAS INDICTED FOR MURDER THIS MAN SWEENY[?] HAD BORROWED PISTOL IT SAYS HAD BORROWED A PISTOL FROM CERTAIN PARTY REMARKING AT THE TIME BORROWED THAT HE INTENDED TO USE IT ON THE DEFENDANT BUT ARGUES PRIOR TO DIFFICULTY[?] ORIGINATED THIS QUESTION WAS ASKED BY THE COUNSEL AT THE TIME CURTIS[?] GAVE PISTOL TO SWEENY WAS ANYTHING SAID BY SWEENY[?] WITH REFERENCE TO USING PISTOL AGAINST DEFENDANT [[41]] COURT RULED OUT QUESTION [space] QUESTION WAS RESTORED COURT SUSTAINED THIS QUESTION [space] THREATS ARE NOT ADMISSIBLE IN EVIDENCE FOR ANY PURPOSE UNLESS PARTICULAR MATTER TO KNOWLEDGE OF DEFENSE AND NOT THEN UNLESS EXCEPTION [space] DANGER THEY SPEAK OF WITH REFERENCE TO THOSE INDIANS THIS IS LONG[?] ESTABLISHED GROUND TAKEN BY DEFENDANT'S COUNSEL IS [space] THEY SAY WE DID THIS [space] WE SAY THE INDIANS DID THIS [space] NOW GENTLEMEN TESTIMONY SO FAR SHOWS INDIANS PARTICIPATED IN THIS MATTER [space] THAT IS A PORTION OF THE PROOF THEY GO FURTHER AND SAY THE WHITES DID WE SAY IF THE WHITES DID WE HAVE NO CONNECTION WITH THE WHITES JOHN D. LEE HAD NO PART IN THE TRANSACTION FROM PRB/PROBABILITY[?] OF ACTS FROM ACTS OF PARTIES WE HAVE A RIGHT THEN TO PROVE THE INTERFERENCES TO BE DRAWN FROM THESE FACTS IF IS ANYTHING IN THIS REPORT PROCEEDED TO READ FURTHER RESPECT INFERENCES TO BE DRAWN WE URGE THAT THIS OUTRAGE WAS NOT COMMITTED BY THE WHITES BUT THE INDIANS READ FURTHER RESPECT ASSERTION BEING MADE BY SWEENY[?] [space] RES GESTAE NOT BEING AS WAS CONTENDED BY GENTLEMAN THE MERE ACT OF KILLING THESE PARTIES EVIDENTLY HAVING CONFOUNDED OPPORTUNITY OF RES GESTAE WITH CORPUS DELICTI RES GESTAE MAY

COVER GREAT DEAL MORE GROUND THAN CORPUS DELICTI. IT SHOWS IN OTHER WORDS THE PURPOSE FOR WHICH WEAPON WAS PROCURED [space] BUT/ALL[?] FURTHER [space]. NO SIR[?] WE CONTEND THAT THIS EVIDENCE OR ANYTHING THAT TENDS TO ESTABLISH AND THEN CONCLUSIONS TO BE ARRIVED AT FROM THE ACTS AND TENDS TO DISPROVE THEORY OF COMPLAINT OUR THEORY OF DEFENSE IN REGARD TO THIS MATTER WE ARE ENTITLED TO ENTITLED TO ALL INDIANS MAY HAVE DONE THERE THAT INCITED INDIANS TO DO THESE ACTS THE INDIANS FOLLOWING THESE EMIGRANTS WERE[?] RESULTS FROM THESE INFLUENCES WE CONTEND THIS IS PROPER TESTIMONY TO GO TO THE JURY ALL THIS SURROUND CONSIDERATION[?] THOUGH SMALL THEY MAY BE IF TENDS TO THAT ONE FACT WE ARE ENTITLED THAT[?] THIS CONSIDERATION[?] IN THIS CASE AND CLAIM RIGHT TO INTRODUCE THAT TO THE JURY [space] BY BASKIN GENTLEMAN KNOWS ARGUMENT ASSUMES WE HAVE FACT WE HAVE SAID WE HAVE ALREADY ADMITTED RULE AS HE EXPLAINS IT [space] WE HAVE STATED TO YOUR HONOR IF THEY BROUGHT THESE INDIANS ON THE GROUND SHOWED THEIR PARTICIPATION IT WOULD BE ALLEGED GENTLEMAN ASSUMES NO PARTICIPATION WHICH WE HAVE MENTIONED THAT IS WE HAVE ONE THEORY OF THOSE ACTS THAT IS THAT THESE PARTIES PARTICIPATED IN IT WERE OBEYING WHITE MEN THAT BEING PROVEN DEFENSE HAS NO [[42]] RIGHT TO DISPROVE CONTRARY ONLY YOU COULD NOW BRING DOWN ANY LINES[?] HE HAS ARGUED WE HAVE SAID SUBSTANCE OF IT IN VARIOUS FORMS IF GENTLEMAN WILL UNDERTAKE TO SAY AS —[?] PROFESSIONAL HERE THEY EXPECT TO SHOW INDIANS THAT WERE HOSTILE AT THIS POINT FOLLOWED IT DOWN TO MOUNTAIN MEADOWS THEY PARTICIPATED IN IT NO OTHER EXCEPT INDIANS DID NO COALITION BETWEEN THEM AND WHITE MEN [space] AT THE TIME I MADE THIS OBJECTION NO SUCH STATEMENT WAS MADE IF THEY INTEND TO DO THAT I GRANT YOU IT WOULD BE COMPETENT TESTIMONY [space] IN RELATION TO HIS CASE IN CALIFORNIA THAT CASE IS GENERALLY SIMPLE WHAT YOUR HONOR DECIDED FEW DAYS AGO DECLARATION AGAINST PERSON MAY BE ALWAYS BE PROVEN. THERE WAS COALITION BETWEEN 2 PARTIES [space] PISTOL WITH WHICH HE WAS SLAIN WAS PROCURED BY PERSON AT THE TIME HE PROCURED IT HE DECLARED WHAT HE PROCURED IT FOR [space] BY HOGE YOU HAVE GOT THAT ENTIRELY WRONG THERE IS NO DECLARATION OF *PRISONER/PERSON*[?] ATTEMPTED TO BE PROVEN IN THAT CASE [space] IT HAS BEEN ESTABLISHED BY NUMEROUS DECISIONS [space] OF COURSE THERE ARE FEW AGAINST IT DECLARATION OF DESIRE[?] THREATEN PERSON MAY BE PROVED ALTHOUGH KNOWLEDGE OF THE FACT WAS NOT BROUGHT HOME. ←CAREY > STILL IT IS NO JUSTIFICATION AS THEY SAY IN THIS CASE. THE THREATS MUST BE SHOWN TO HAVE BEEN *UNCONNECTED*[?] TO *DS*—[?] BEFORE THEY CAN BE SHOWN BY DEFENSE [space] BY COURT THESE ARE NOT THREATS OF DS— [?] [space] HOGE TO CAREY WE HAVE NOT CLAIMED IT AS JUSTIFICATION. BASKIN UNTIL HE GOT UP MADE THAT STATEMENT IT DID NOT APPEAR

WHAT DECLARATION THEY EXPECTED TO MAKE. ONLY JUDGE SPICER COULD *POINT*[?] THIS BECAUSE HE HAS SAID THERE WERE SOME WHITE MEN IN THAT COMPANY WHO DID ENTER INTO CONSPIRACY WITH THE INDIANS AND FORCED MR. LEE TO ENTER INTO IT WITH THEM. THERE IS ANOTHER THEORY OF THINGS WHICH GENTLEMAN PRESENTS THAT THE INDIANS BY COERCION AND TERRORS FORCED WHITE MAN INTO IT AND THEY WERE NOT GUILTY OF CRIME WITH ALL THIS CONTRADICTORY UNDERSTANDING OF THE DEFENSE IT LEADS US TO THE CONCLUSION THEY HAVE NOT A WELL DEFINED DEFENSE THEY SEEM TO BE GROPING IN THE DARK. BY HOGE THAT DS—[?] THREATS ARE NOT ADMISSIBLE UNLESS BROUGHT HOME BY DEFENSE I BELIEVE I STATED[?] THAT WHEN I READ TESTIMONY AND SKIPPED OVER THAT PORTION OF IT CONSIDERABLE OF IT CAME TO REASONING ON THE SUBJECT THAT REASONING ASSUMED TO BE IN HARMONY WORDS MINDS[?] OF THOSE IN CONSIDERATION AND TEND TO THROW ON/IN[?] THEORY OF THE DEFENSE IT IS NOT NECESSARY BUT[?] HE THROW SOME LIGHT [[43]] AND TENDS TO DISPROVE THEORY OF PROSECUTION WE ARE ENTITLED TO THAT CLASS OF TESTIMONY THIS CLASS OF TESTIMONY IS NOT GIVEN BY ANY ARBITRARY OR CONVENTIONAL RULES IT IS GIVEN BY GOOD COMMON SENSE WE DO NOT CLAIM THREATS HAD ANYTHING TO DO OR THAT THERE IS ANYTHING LIKE THREATS HERE BUT THE REASONING OF THE COURT AS TO THAT CLASS OF TESTIMONY ALL I READ TO THE COURT[?] [space] GENTLEMEN SEEM TO HOLD ON TO THAT WORK/RULING[?] AS THOUGH I —[?] FROM SOME WRITING/READING[?] ACCOUNT PROPOUNDED TO WITNESS THREATS WERE NOT ADMISSIBLE FOR ANY PURPOSE UNLESS PARTICULAR MATTER OF KNOWLEDGE OF DEFENDANT AND NOT THEN UNLESS EXPLAINED TO KNOWLEDGE OF JURY AND COURT. [space] BASKIN THAT DECISION ON THAT BRANCH OF THINGS AIN'T LAW RULE IS NOW WELL ESTABLISHED IF DS—[?] MAKES THREAT WITNESS MAY DISPROVE IT NOW GENTLEMEN AS I UNDERSTAND IS A LOST ARGUMENT [space] THEY WANT TO INTRODUCE THIS TESTIMONY BECAUSE IT TENDS TO PROVE AND THEN NKPLD[?] WITH OTHER TESTIMONY IT TENDS TO SUPPORT THEORY OF PROSECUTION TO WIT INDIANS WERE ENGAGED IN IT IN CONNECTION WITH WHITE MEN BY HOGE THEN GENTLEMAN SHOULD NOT OBJECT TO EVIDENCE BROUGHT UP IN FAVOR OF 'EM/HIM[?]. [space]

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
		ARGUED BY M ^R	
		HOSGE. THE	
		COURT :	
		SUPPOSE YOU	
		SHOULD SHOW	
		THAT THE THE	
	BY	COURT: WHAT IS	
	COURT WHAT IS	YOUR OBJECT IN	

	YOUR OBJECT IN	GETTING THIS	
	GETTING THIS	TESTIMONY	
	TESTIMONY	OUT?	
	OUT?	001?	
THAT THE	001!		
EMIGRANTS HAD			
FIRST INCITED			
THE INDIANS BY			
THE POISONING			
OF THE SPRINGS			
AND THE OX			
NEAR CORN			
CREEK, WHO			
FOLLOWED THE			
EMIGRANTS TO			
BEAVER COUNTY			
AND ATTACKED			
THEM THERE,			
AND CONTINUED			
TO FOLLOW			
THEM,			
GATHERING			
OTHER INDIANS			
ON THE WAY TO			
THE			
MEADOWS, WHEN			
THE FINAL			
ATTACK WAS			
MADE, AND IF			
THIS QUESTION			
AND TESTIMONY			
BE PERMITTED			
TO COME IN	HOCE	MR HOCE DI	
	HOGE	M ^R HOGE: IN	
	FIRST	THE FIRST	
	PLACE WE HAVE	PLACE WE HAVE	
	TRIED	TRIED TO	
	ESTABLISH	ESTABLISH	
	THIS FACT;	TH IS FACT,	
	THAT THERE	THAT THERE	
	WAS	WAS AN	
	OUTRAGE	OUTRAGE	
	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	
	ON INDIANS AT	ON THE INDIANS	

CORN CREEK	AT CORN CREEK	
AND	AND IN	
CONSEQUENCE	CONSEQUEN CE	
OF THAT	OF THAT	
OUTRAGE	OUTRAGE	
PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	
ON THE INDIANS	ON THE INDIANS	
AT CORN CREEK	AT CORN CREEK	
AND OTHER	AND OTHER	
PLACES, THEY	PLACES, THEY	
FOLLOWED	FOLLOWED	
THESE	THESE	
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	
WITH THE	WITH THE	
AVOWED	AVOW3ED	
DETERMINATIO	DETERMINATIO	
N OF	N OF	
EXTERMINATIN	EXTERMINATIO	
G THEM,	GNFG THEM,	
ACCUMULATIN	ACCUMULATIN	
G	G GATHERING	
INDIANS TO	INDIANS TO	
THEIR	THEIR	
ASSISTANCE AS	ASSISTANCE AS	
THEY WENT	THEY WENT;	
HAVING	HAVING	
RUNNERS SENT	RUNNERS SENT	
TO	TO THE	
SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN	
COUNTRY	COUNTRY,	
ACCUMULATIN	ACCUMULATIN	
G	G	
	CONGREGATIN	
THERE <i>TO</i> [?]	\mathbf{G} THE RE TO	
EXTENT OF	THE EXTENT OF	
4 OR 5	FOUR OR FICVE	
HUNDRED AS	HUNDRED AS	
GIVEN OUT	HAS COME OUT	
BY	BY T T HE	
GENTLEMAN'S	GENTLEMAN'S	
OWN	OWN	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	
AND THAT	AND THAT THE	
INDIANS	INDIANS	

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	
	THIS OUTRAGE	THIS OUTRAGE;	
	IF SO	AND FOR THE	
	NOTHING[?]	FURTHER	
	<i>THAT</i> [?] IS	REASON TO	
	NOTHING	SHOW THAT	
THAT	AGAINST US		
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D LEE	JOHN D. LEE	
HAD NOTHING	HAD NOTHING	HAD NOTHING	
TO DO WITH THE	TO DO WITH	TO DO WITH THE	
WHITE MEN, IF	WHITE MEN IF	WHITE MEN IF	
ANY DID	HE DID	HE DID	
PARTICIPATE	PARTICIPATE	PARTICI A PATE	
IN IT, BUT	IN IT BUT THAT	IN IT, AND THAT	
,	TRULY HE	HE	
TRIED TO	TRIED TO	TRIED TO	
DEFEND THE	DEFEND THE	DEFEND THE	
EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.	
Ziviroru i vro.	[space] {COURT	Ziviroru ir vi z.	
	RULED} BY		
COURT:	COURT	COURT:	
SUPPOSE YOU	SUPPOSE YOU	SUPPOSE YOU	
SHOULD PROVE	SHOULD PROVE	WOULD PROVE	
THAT THE		THE	
INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	
INCENSED AND	INCENSED,	INSEN CS ED,	
DID AND WENT	intelligeb,	ntolitedle,	
AS YOU SAY,			
THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD	
NOT HSOW SHOW	NOT SHOW	NOT SHOW	
WHETHER	WHETHER	WHETHER	
THE	{THE} ⁱ	THE INDIANS	
	DEFENDANT	OR WHITES	
DEFENDANT WAS GUILTY		WERE GUILTY	
	WAS GUILTY		
OR NOT GUILTY.	OR NOT GUILTY	OR NOT GUILTY.	
	[space]	(ARGUED BY	
	DV HOCE IS NOT	COUNSEL). (
	BY HOGE IS NOT		
	CIRCUMSTANCE		
	S YOUR HONOR		
	THAT MIGHT GO		
	AND TEND TO		
	SHOW THE		
	INDIANS DID		

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	THIS ACT THAT THEY DID ALL THIS BEFORE THERE WAS WHITE MEN CONSULTED ON SCENE AT CEDAR CITY AND THEY WERE FOLLOWING UP TO RUV/—[?] VENGEANCE UPON THESE [[44]]374		
	EMIGRANTS. BY COURT DO YOU PROPOSE TO SHOW THESE INDIANS WENT ON AND PARTICIPATED IN IT [space] BY COURT IF YOU CAN GO AHEAD WITH WITNESS. BY COURT SOME MIGHT KNOW WHAT PORTION OF TRIBE WAS DOING AND		
	SOME OF THEM MIGHT KNOW MANY/—[?]. THERE WAS INDIAN RUNNERS ALL THROUGH SOUTHERN COUNTRY		

^{374.} This last page of the notebook is loose; it is in very poor condition, with parts of the left side torn.

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	INCITING THE		
	INDIANS. BY		
	COURT I		
	RECALL THEY		
	SAID RUNNERS		
	CAME FROM		
	THE NORTH		
	≼HOGE≥		
	TESTIMONY SHOWS EDOM		
	SHOWS FROM		
	FOUR TO FIVE HUNDRED		
	INDIAN		
	RUNNERS FROM		
	THE NORTH		
	INCITED		
	INDIANS TO		
	CONCENTRATE		
	AT MOUNTAIN		
	MEADOWS		
	[space]		
	WITH/THAT[?]		
	CIRCUMSTANCE		
	S IS UNDER		
	THESE		
	CIRCUMSTANCE		
	S IT IS		
	IMMATERIAL		
	YOU HAVE[?]		
	CONCLUSIVE		
	CIRCUMSTANCE		
	S M[?] THAT		
	TENDS TO THAT		
	FACT WE HAVE		
	A RIGHT TO THE TESTIMONY		
	THAT IS OUR		
	THEORY OF THE		
	CASE. NOW		
	THEN IF WE CAN		
	SHOW THAT THE		
	FACT IS THESE		
	INDIANS HAD		
	FOLLOWED		

THECE		
THESE		
EMIGRANTS		
THAT RUNNERS		
FROM THESE		
INDIANS HAD		
GONE BEFORE		
INCITING		
INDIANS		
HERE/THERE[?]		
SOUTH IN THE		
MEAN TIME		
THERE WAS		
FOUR TO FIVE		
INDIANS		
CONCENTRATED		
THERE IT TEND		
TO SHOW WHY		
THEY WERE		
THERE [space]		
THINK THAT I		
WILL[?] SHOW		
YOUR HONOR		
WHITE MEN[?]		
FOR WE		
PROPOSE TO GO		
ON SHOW JOHN		
D. LEE DID NOT		
PARTICIPATE		
THAT IS THE		
VERY QUESTION		
BEFORE JURY		
OUR OWN/—[?]		
QUESTION		
ENTIRE[?] IS DID		
JOHN D. LEE		
PARTICIPATE IN		
THE MURDER		
AND THEIR		
THEORY IS HE		
DID OURS IS		
THAT HE DID		
NOT THERE IS		
WHERE		
THEORIES		
IIILOIGIDO	<u> </u>	

RS

BT

PS

KI	KS	RI	PS

SEPARATE AT THAT POINT [space] BY HOGE HERE[?] WE — /TEND[?] TO		
SHOW WHERE JOHN D. LEE DID PARTICIPATE BY COURT SUPPOSE PORTION OF THESE INDIANS CAME DOWN HERE MADE THREATS AGAINST DIFFERENT CLASS OF EMIGRANTS	THE COURT: SUPPOSE A PORTION OF THESE INDIANS CAME DOWN HERE AND MADE THREATS AGAINST A DIFFERENT CLASS OF EMIGRANTS THAN THOSE THA T WERE	
	MASSACREED AND THAT THISNG WAS SETTLED AND COMPROMISED, THEN THIS TESTIMONY WOULDN'T BE ADMISSIBLE.— (HERE ONE PAGE OF THE NOT REPORTERS NOTES WAS GONE AND COULD NOT BE FOUND.) [293]	
AND THAT THING IS CONSISTENTLY CONFIRMED [space] THEY ARE ONES[?] BY	TOUND. J	

HOCE CTILL CO		
HOGE STILL SO		
FAR AS THAT		
TRAIN IS		
CONCERNED IF		
YOUR HONOR		
WILL PERMIT US		
TO SHOW WE		
WILL PROVE		
THAT THIS		
TRAIN WAS THE		
ONE. BUT		
SUPPOSE WE		
COULD GO ON		
SHOW SAME		
INDIANS SO FAR		
AS DIFFICULTY		
WAS		
CONCERNED		
BETWEEN		
DUKES TRAIN		
AND BECAUSE		
THOSE SAME		
INDIANS PASS		
ON SOUTH		
SUPPOSE WE		
COULD DO THAT		
SUPPOSE WE		
COULD SHOW		
THEY ARE[?]		
INDIANS THAT		
DID NOT		
ATTACK DUKES		
[corner of page		
missing HERE[?]		
PASS ON BY		
COURT THAT		
WOULD BE ALL		
RIGHT BUT		
WHAT I HAD		
REFERENCE TO		
WAS PORTION		
OF INDIANS		
CAME DOWN		
HERE [corner of		
TILITE [COLLECT OF	<u> </u>	<u> </u>

RS

BT

PS

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
AFTER FURTHER ARGUMENT	page missing] REMAIN AT HOME PORTION MAY GO DOWN THERE AND THEN CREATING TROUBLE HERE MIGHT NOT BE ONES MIGHT NOT BE ONES ³⁷⁵		
BETWEEN COUNSEL HOGE SAID:— Q. ARE			
YOU ACQUAINTED WITH THE			
INDIAN HISTORY AND WITH THE OUTRAGES-?			
BASKIN OBJECTED AND SAID: THE			
APPLICATION OF THIS WOULD BE PRETTY ROUGH			
ON THE MORMON CHURCH IN THIS CASE. [450]			
BISHOP: I DIDN'T KNOW THE MORMON			
CHURCH WERE ON TRIAL. Q. STATE IF ANY			
INDIANS OF THE PIEED TRIBE MADE ANY			
THREATHS TO DESTROY THOSE			

^{375.} On verso of page 45: {FRANK X. MURPHY DUNCAN GARDNER WEST JORDAN UTAH} $^{\rm i}$

	113		
WHO HAD			
WRONGED THEM			
AND THAT			
BELONGED AT			
CORN CREEK ?			
COURT: I THINK			
THE QUESTION			
PUT BEFORE			
THAT WOULD BE			
PROPER.			
		SUTHERLAND:	
Q. YOU	[Book 9 2]376 {Q}iYOU	Q. YOU	
MIGHT STATE	MIGHT STÄTE	MA Y STATE	
WHAT INDIANS	WHAT INDIANS	WHAT INDIANS	
THERE WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	
HERE THAT HAD	HERE THAT HAD	THAT HAD THE	
DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY	
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE	
DUKES	DUKES	DUKES	
PARTY?	COMPANY	L PARTY?	
A.	$[space] \{A\}^1$	A	
THEY WERE THE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE THE	
PAHVANTE	PAHVANTE	PAHVANTS	
TRIBE. Q.	TRIBE. $\{Q\}^1$	TRIBE. Q.	
WHERE WERE	WHERE {WERE} ¹	WHERE WERE	
THEY LOCATED?	THEY LOCATED	THEY LOCATED?	
A. AT CORN	$? \{A\}^1 AT CORN$	A CORN	
CREEK.	CREEK.	CREEK. M ^R	
SUTHERLAND: I	$\{\mathbf{S}\}^1$ I	SUTHERLAND: I	
DESIRE TO ASK	DESIRE TO ASK	DESIRE TO ASK	
HIM WHAT	HIM WHAT	HIM WHAT	
THREATS THEY	THREATS THEY	THREASTS THEY	
MADE AGAINST	MADE AGAINST	MADE AGAINST	
ANY PERSON IN	ANY PERSON IN	ANY PERSON, IN	
CONSEQUENCE	CONSEQUENCE	CONSEQUENCE	
OF SUFFERING	OF SUFFERING	OF SUFFERING	
FROM THE	FROM {THE} ¹	THROUGH THE	
ALLEGED	ALLEGED	ALLEGED	
POISONING OF	POISONING OF	POISONING AT	
THEIR	OTHER/THEIR[?]	INIDIANI	
INDIANS AT	INDIANS AT	INDIAN	

BT

PS

^{376.} Page 1 is missing. At the top of the page in longhand: BOOK 9 - $\underline{\text{TRANSCRIBED}}$. The page is dirty and difficult to read.

RT	RS	BT	PS

	SHOWS THE	SHOWS THE	
	EXASPERATED	EXASPERATED	
	STATE OF THEIR	STATE OF THEIR	
	MIND AND THE	MINDS AND THE	
	CAUSE OF IT	CAUSE OF IT;	
	AND THAT	AND THAT	
	BECAUSE THERE	CAUSE ENDED	
	IS EVIDENCE	IN	
	INDIANS ³⁷⁷		
	TURNED		
	HIM/MATTER[?]		
	TO THE	THE	
	MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF	
	THE	THE EMIGRANT	
	TRAIN BY	TRAIN:	
I	SUTHERLAND I	I	
ASK TO PROVE	SEEK TO PROVE	A K SK TO PROVE	
THESE	THESE	THESE	
THREATS AS	THREATS AS	THRE S ATS AS	
TENDING TO	TENDING TO	TENDING TO	
PROVE THAT	THAT	THAT	
PROVOCATION.	PROVOCATION.	PROVOCATION.	
	BY BASKIN	M ^R BASKIN: MY	
		FIRST	
		OBJECTION TO	
	≤ THAT	THA T	
	QUESTION > IT	QUESTION, WAS	
	WAS	THAT IT WAS	
	LEADING THE	LEADING THE	
	WITNESS.	WITNESS, MY	
	OTHER	OTHER	
	OBJECTION TO	OGBJECTION TO	
	IT IS THAT	IT IS, THAT	
	THEY MUST	THEY MUST	
	CONFINE THESE	CONFINE	
		THEMSELVES TO	
	THREATS AND	THE TRHREATS	
	${THE}^1$	AND THE	
	DECLARATION	DECLA T RATION	
	TO HAD TIME	C TO THE TIME	

PS

BT

RT

377. The shorthand symbols for "EVIDENCE" and "INDIANS" are very similar; this phrase could be "EVIDENCE INDIANS" or "INDIANS EVIDENCE", or either word written twice.

TO HAD TIME

S, TO THE TIME

RT	RS	BT	PS

	1	1	1
	PREVIOUS TO	PREVIOUS TO	
	THE MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE,	
	AT THE TIME	AT THE TIME	
	THAT TRAIN	THAT TRAIN	
	THAT WAS	THAT WAS	
	THREATENED IN	THREATEN E D IN	
	THIS SITUATION	THIS TOWN AND	
	PASSED	TWON PASSED	
	THROUGH HERE	THROUGH HERE ,	
	TWO WEEKS	THE DUKES	
	HAD EXPIRED	PARTY ,	
	BETWEEN	BETWEEN	
	THE TIME THEY	WHICH TIME	
	WENT THROUGH	THEY WENT	
	AND	THROUGH TO	
	THE MASSACRE.	THE MASSACRE.	
	[space] BY		
COURT:	COURT TO	COURT:	
WAS	DEFENSE. WAS	WAS	
THIS PRIOR TO	THIS PRIOR TO	THIS PRIOR TO	
THE MASSACRE?	THE MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE?	
		M^{R}	
		SUTHERLAND:	
A. IT WAS.	AIT WAS. BY	IT WAS. M ^R	
WHEEDON:	WHEDON.	WHEDON:	
THERE WAS ONE	THERE WAS ONE	THERE IS ONE	
TRAIN PASSED	HE	POINT HE	
	DIDN'T PROVE	DIDN'T PROVE,	
		THE	
		DIFFERENCE	
BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS	
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	
TRAIN AND THE	TRAIN AND THE	TRAIN AND THE	
MASSACRED	MASSACRED	OTHER	
		EMIGRANT	
TRAIN ? [451]	TRAIN. BY	TRAIN. THE	
COURT: I HAVE	COURT I HAVE	COURT: I HAVE	
NO OBJECTIONS	NO OBJECTION	BNO OBJECTION	
TO ANY	ANY	TO ANY	
THREATS	THREATS	THREATS	
CONNECTED	CONNECTED	CONNECTED	
WITH THESE	WITH THESE	WITH THESE	
PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR	
EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.	

	IF THERE IS	IFTHERE IS	
	ANYTHING IN	ANYTHING IN	
	THE OTHER	THE OTHER	
	MATTER	MATTER——	
	SPEAKING	— YOU SPOKE	
	ABOUT OTHER	ABOUT OTHER	
	INDIANS —[?]	INDIANS——	
	THAT IT WAS	[2894] IF IT WAS	
	THIS	FOR THI S	
	COMPANY	COMPANY, FOR	
	THEIR ³⁷⁸	THEIR	
	ACTIONS	ACTIONS, THAT	
	THEY	THEY WENT	
	WENT AGAINST	AGAINST IT,	
	IT THIS	THAT IS	
	ANOTHER	ANOTHER	
	POINT/COMPANY	POINT.	
	[?]	$M^{\underline{R}}$	
	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
	THAT IS IN	THAT IS	
	CONSEQUENCE	NOT	
	OF THE	THE OBJECT OF	
	DISPOSITION OF	OUR QUESTION.	
	THE INDIANS.	0011 20201101	
	THE OBJECT WE	THE OBJECT WE	
	HAD IN VIEW	HAD IN VIEW	
	NOT	WAS NOT TO	
	TO SHOW	SHOW THE	
	THREATS	THREATS	
	PARTICULARLY;		
	BUT TO SHOW	Y, BUT TO SHOW	
		THE	
	STATEMENT	STATEMENTS	
	BY THEM OF	BY THEM OF	
	THEIR	THEIR	
	GRIEVANCE. BY	GRIEVANCES.	
COURT: I	COURT. I	THE CO URT: I	
DON'T THINK	DO NOT THINK	DON'T THINK	
THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD	THA T WOULD	
BE TESTIMONY	BE TESTIMONY	BE TESTIMONY	
AT ALL.	AT ALL.	$AT ALL - M^R$	
	SUTHERLAND IN	SUTHELAND: IN	

RS

BT

PS

^{378.} An ink vowel that was added later would render the word "OTHER".

	CONDIECTION	CONDIECTION	
	CONNECTION	CONNECTION	
	WITH	WITH THE	
	THREATS THEY	THREATS THEY	
	MADE SEEMED	MADE——	
	CHARGEABLE		
	WITH THE		
	PROVOCATION		
	<i>≤</i> BY COURT≥ I	THE COURT: I	
	DO NOT THINK	DON'T THINK	
	THAT WOULD	THA T WOULD	
	BE TESTIMONY	BE TESTIMONY	
	AT ALL UNLESS	AT ALL, UNLESS	
	YOU SHOWED	YOU SHOWED	
	THESE	THA T THESE	
	INDIANS WERE	INSDIANS WERE	
	PARTICIPATORS.	PARTICIPATORS.	
	TAKTICH ATOKS.	$\mathbf{M}^{\mathbf{R}}$	
	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
	WE ≤DO≥	BUT WE DO	
	EXPECT TO	EXPECT TO	
	SHOW	SHOW THAT	
	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	
	INDIANS OF THE	INDIANS OF THE	
	SAME TRIBE. BY	SROME STRIBE.	
	COURT I	THE COURT: I	
	HAVE RULED ON	HAVE RULED ON	
	THAT	THAT	
	QUESTION.	QUESTION.	
	SUTHERLAND		
	PRESUPPOSE[?]		
	OBJECTION TO		
	WHAT I		
	OFFERED TO		
	PROVE WOULD		
	BE REGARDED		
	AS THE		
	OBJECTION.		
	[space]	BY BASKIN:	
CROSS -	∠XEXAMINATIO	CROSS-	
EXAMINED.	$\underline{N} \rightarrow \{Q\}^i$	EXAMINATION	
LAMINITYED.	SUTHERLAND	EMANINATION	
	SUTTEREAND ≤BASKIN≥		
Q. WHAT TIME	$\{_{O}\}^{i}$ WHAT TIME	Q. WHAT TIME	
Q. WITAT TIME	{Q} W⊓AT HIVE	Q. WIIAT HIME	

WAS IT, MR.	WASIT	WAS IT	
FARNSWORTH,	11/10/11	11/10/11	
YOU STARTED	YOU STARTED	YOU STARTED	
FROM THIS CITY	FROM THIS CITY	FROM THIS CITY	
IN COMPANY	IN COMPANY	IN COMPANY	
WITH GEORGE	WITH GEORGE	WITH GEORGE	
A. SMITH TO GO	A SMITH TO GO	A. SMITH TO GO	
NORTH ?	NORTH ? [space]	NORTH?	
A. I COULD NOT	{ _A } ⁱ COULD NOT	A. I COULD NOT	
GIVE THE DAY. Q.	GIVE THE DAY.	GIVE THE DAY.	
WHAT	$\{_{\mathbf{O}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ WHAT	Q. WHAT	
MONTH? A. IT	MONTH { _A } ⁱ IT	MONTH? A.	
WAS THE	WAS THE	ITWAS THE	
LATTER PART	LATTER PART	LATTER PART	
OF AUGUST,AS	OF AUGUST, AS	OF AUGUST, AS	
WELL AS MY	WELL AS MY	WELL AS MY	
MEMORY	MEMORY	MEMORY	
SERVES ME, I	SERVES ME I	SERVES ME,	
THINK ABOUT	THINK ABOUT	ABOUT	
THE 20TH OF	20TH OF	THE 2 O 0TH OF	
AUGUST.	AUGUST.	AUGUST.	
	³⁷⁹ BASKIN I DO		
	NOT DESIRE TO		
	STATE {THE} ⁱ		
	CONNECTION TO		
	THIS WITNESS		
	AT THIS TIME. IF		
	THE REPORTER		
	WILL REFER TO		
	THE NOTES, I		
	WOULD LIKE		
	CALL THE		
	ATTENTION OF		
	{THE} ⁱ COURT		
	AND COUNSEL.		
	BY COURT. THE		
	QUESTION WAS		
	ASKED HIM, IF		
	HE HEARD		
	GEORGE A		
	SMITH SAY		

BT

PS

^{379.} The section from this point to the next question matches closely with the Boreman Transcript on Trial matrix, pp. 2016–2017.

N I	RS	BT	PS

	1		T
	ANYTHING		
	ABOUT {THE} ¹		
	EMIGRANTS OR		
	OF ANY		
	EMIGRANTS		
	AND		
	SUTHERLAND		
	WAS NOT THIS		
	THE EVIDENCE		
	HERE[?] THIS		
	WITNESS WITH		
Q. HOW	HIM { _Q } ⁱ HOW	Q. HOW	
FAR DID YOU GO	FAR DID YOU GO	FAR DID YOU GO	
NORTH WITH	NORTH WITH	NO T RTH, MR.	
HIM?	HIM	FARNSWORTH?	
A. AS FAR AS	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ AS FAR AS	A. AS FAR AS	
FILLMORE.	FILLMORE —	FILLMORE.	
Q. DID YOU	{ ₀ } ⁱ DID YOU	Q F DO YOU	
KNOW WHAT	KNOW WHAT	KNOW WHAT	
WAS THE	{WAS THE} ⁱ	WAS THE	
OBJECT OF	OBJECT OF	OBJECT OF	
GEORGE A.	GEORGE A.	GEORGE A.	
SMITH'S	SMITH'{S} ⁱ	SMITHS	
VISITING TO	VISIT TO	VISIT WAS T O	
THIS SOUTHERN	THIS SOUTHERN	THIS SOUTHERN	
COUNTRY—	COUNTRY WAS	COUNTRY	
WHAT IT WAS AT	AT	AT	
THAT TIME ?	THAT TIME	THAT TIME.?	
A. HE	$[space] \{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{\mathrm{i}} \mathrm{HE}$	A. HE	
MADE	MADE	MADE	
NOTHING	NO{THING} ⁱ	NOTHING	
KNOWN TO ME.	KNOWN TO ME.	KNOWN TO ME;	
A PORTION OF	{ A } ⁱ PORTION OF	A PORTION OF	
HIS FAMILY	HIS FAMILY	HIS FAMILY	
WAS LIVING AT	{WAS} ⁱ LIVING	WAS LIVING AT	
PAROWAN.	AT PAROWAN	PAROWAN	
HE WAS	{HE WAS} ⁱ	AND HE WAS	
DOWN ON A	DOWN ON {A} ⁱ	DOWN ON A	
VISIT TO THEM,	VISIT TO THEM	VISIT TO THEM,	
	AND	AND	
PREACHING	PREACH (ING) ⁱ	PREACHIN D G	
AS AN	AS {AN} ⁱ	AS AN	
APOSTLE	APOSTLE	APPOSTLE	
TO	THROUGH	THROUGH	

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

THE	{THE} ⁱ	THE	
DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	DIFFERENCT	
SETTLEMENTS.	SETTLEMENTS.	SETTLEMENTS.	
Q. WHAT	$[space] \{_{\mathbf{O}}\}^{i}WHAT$	Q. WHAT	
WAS HE	WAS HE	HWAS HE	
PREACHING	PREACHING	PREACHING	
ABOUT ? ✓ A.	ABOUT { _A } ⁱ	ABOUT? A	
PREACHING	PREACH{ING	PREACHING	
THE GOSPEL	THE} GOSPEL	THE GOSPEL	
GENERALLY,	GENERALLY.	GENERALLY;	
STIRRING UP	STIRRING UP	STIRRING UP	
THE PEOPLE	{THE} ⁱ PEOPLE	THE PEOPLE	
TO THEIR	TO THEIR	TO THEIR	
DUTIES, URGING	DUTIES, URGING	DUTIES; URGING	
UPON	UPON	UPON	
THEM THE	THEM {THE} ⁱ	THEM THE	
NECESSITY OF	NECESSITY OF	NECESSITY OF	
SAVING	SAV{ING} ⁱ	SAVING	
THEIR GRAIN	THEIR GRAIN	THEIR GRAIN	
AND NOT	{AND} ⁱ NOT	AND NOT	
FEEDING	FEEDING	FEED	
IT TO	WHEAT TO	IT TO	
HORSES OR	HORSES {OR} ⁱ	HORSES OR	
	FEEDING IT TO	FEED IT TO	
HOGS. Q.	HOGS. $\{\mathbf{o}\}^{i}$	HOGS. Q.	
WAS NOT HE	WAS NOT HE	WASN'T HE	
ALSO	ALSO	ALSO	
PREACHING	PREACHING	PREACHING	
THAT THEY	THEY	THAT THE Y	
MUST NOT	MUST {NOT} ⁱ	MUST NOT	
GIVE IT TO	GIVE IT TO	GIVE IT TO	
THE	{THE} ⁱ	THE	
EMIGRANTS ? A.	EMIGRANTS { _A } ⁱ	EMIGRANTS ? A.	
I NEVER HEARD	I NEVER HEARD	I NEVER HEARD	
ONE WORD IN	ONE WORD IN	ONE WORD IN	
HIS	ALL HIS	ALL HIS	
PREACHING	PREACHING,	PREASHING IN	
AND IN MY	OR IN MY	OR IN MY	
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	
WITH HIM. ——	WITH HIM	WITH HIM	
_	←ABOUT THAT→	ABOUT THA T.	
	_Q DID YOU	^[295] Q. DID YOU	
	HAVE ANY	HAVE ANY	
	CONVERSATION	CONVER A S S ATI	

RT	RS	BT	PS

[452] ——— IN	{IN} ⁱ	ON WITH HIM IN	
RELATION TO	RELATION IN	RELATION TO	
THE EMIGRANT	{TO} ⁱ EMIGRANT	THE EMIGRANT	
TRAIN	TRAIN	TRAIN	
WHATEVER. A.	WHATEVER $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$	WHATEVER, A.	
NOTHING AT	NOTHING AT	NOTHING AT	
ALL, TILL WE	ALL, TILL WE	ALL, TILL WE	
MET P THAT	MET THAT	MET THAT	
TRAIN AND	TRAIN, AND	TRAIN, AND	
THE CHAT	THE CHAT THAT	THE CHAT THAT	
TOOK PLACE	TOOK PLACE	TOOK PLACE	
THERE. Q.	THERE. $\{\mathbf{o}\}^{i}$	THERE. Q.	
WHAT TOOK;	WHAT TOOK	WHAT TOOK	
PLACE THERE ?	PLACE	PLACE?	
A. HE CAME UP	HE CAME UP	A. WE CAME UP	
AS I HAVE	AS {I} ⁱ HAVE	AS I	
SAID BEFORE	SAID BEFORE	SAID BEFORE,	
NEAR ABOUT	NINE OR	ABOUT NINE OR	
TEN O'CLOCK	TEN O'CLOCK	TEN O'CLOCK	
AT NIGHT TO	AT NIGHT	AT NIGHT TO	
OUR TRAIN	FOUND TRAIN	THIS TRAIN	
THERE. I DON'T	THERE. I DON'T	THERE. I DON'T	
RECOLLECT OF	RECOLLECT OF	RECOLLECT OF	
ANY	ANY	ANY	
PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR	
CHAP, OTHER	CHAT OTHER	CHAT CHATTTH	
THAN	THAN	THERE, THOUGH	
SOME	SOME CHAT	THERE WAS	
ABOUT THE	ABOUT {THE} ⁱ	S OME ABOUT	
TRAIN. Q.	TRAIN. $\{\mathbf{Q}\}^{i}$	THE TRAIN. Q.	
DID YOU AND	DID YOU AND	DID YOU AND	
GEORGE A.	GEORGE $\{A\}^i$	GEORGE A.	
SMITH HAVE	SMITH HAVE	SMITH HAVE	
ANY TALK OR	ANY TALK OR	ANY TALK OR	
SPEAK OF THAT	SPEAK OF THAT	SPEAK OF THAT	
TRAIN AT ALL?	TRAIN AT ALL	TRAIN AT ALL?	
A. YES, WE	$\{A\}^{i}$ YES, WE	A . YES, S WE	
HAVE, BUT I	HAVE, {BUT} ⁱ I	HAVE, BUT I	
CAN'T	CAN'T	CAN'T	
RECOLLECT	RECOLLECT	RE L COLLECT	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR	PARTICULA ŦR	
THAT WAS SAID	WE SAID	WE SAID	
AT THAT TIME	THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME	

RT	RS	BT	PS

ABOUT IT. Q.	ABOUT IT. $\{Q\}^i$	ABOUT IT. Q.	
CAN YOU	CAN YOU	D CAN YOU	
RECOLLECT	RECOLLECT	RECOLLECT	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
PARTICULARLY	PARTICULARLY	PARTICULARLY	
THAT	WHAT	THAT WHAT	
WAS SAID, SO	WAS SAID ON IT	WAS SAID AT	
THAT	AT ANY TIME	ON ANY TIME?	
I CAN GET IT TO	YES I CAN =	A. YES, ICAN.	
THE JURY ? A. HE	GEORGE A	GEORGE A.	
TOLD ME	TOLD ME	SMITH TOLD ME	
IN	IN	IN	
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	
	AND.		
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
WE DESIRE TO	WE DESIRE TO	WE DESIRE TO	
INTERPOSE THE	INTERPOSE	INTERPOSE AN	
OBJECTION	OBJECTION	OBJECTION	
THAT IT	HERE THAT IT	HERE THAT IS IT	
IS IRRELEVANT	IS IRRELEVANT	IS IRRELEVANT	
AND		AND	
IMMATERIAL —	IMMATERIAL	IMMATERIAL	
THE	WHATEVER	WHATEVER	
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	
	CCCURRED≥	OCCURRED	
BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS	
WITNESS AND	WITNESS {AND} ⁱ	WITNESS AND	
GEORGE A.	GEORGE A	GEORGE A.	
SMITH. IT IS	SMITH IS	SMITH. IT IS	
ENTIRELY	ENTIRELY	ENTIRELY	
IMM E ATERIAL	IMMATERIAL	IMMATERIAL	
AND FOREIGN	AND FOREIGN	AND FOREIGN	
TO THE SUBJECT	TO SUBJECT OF	TO THE SUBJECT	
OF THE ENQUIRY	INQUIRY IN THIS	OF THE INQUIRY	
IN THIS CASE,	CASE	OF THIS CASE	
AND FOREIGN	AND FOREIGN	AND FOREIGN	
TO THE PARTIES;	TO PARTIES AND	TO THE PARTIES.	
WHAT THEY	WHAT THEY	WHAT THEY	
MAY HAVE SAID	MAY HAVE SAID	MAY HAVE SAID	
THROWS NO	THROWS NO	THROW N S NO	
LIGHT UPON	LIGHT UPON	LIGHT UPON	
THE	{THE} ⁱ	THE	
CONNECTION	CONNECTION	CONNECTION	
THAT JOHN D.	{WITH} ⁱ JOHN D.	OF JOHN D.	

N I	RS	BT	PS

N I	RS	BT	PS

EMIGRANTS.		EMIGRANTS	
[453]	AND	AND	
SUTHERLAND: I	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	
ASKED THE	ASKED/SAYING[?]	ASKED HIM	
QUESTION	THIS THE	WITNESS	
	INDIANS/EVIDEN		
	CE[?] WHETHER	WHETHER	
	THIS WITNESS	HE WENT	
	WITH HIM [4] ON	WITH HIM ON	
	THE TOUR BY	THE TOUR. THE	
	COURT I MEANT	COURT: I AM	
		NOT CERTAIN	
	WHAT WAS	W A HAT WAS	
	ASKED THIS	ASKED THIS	
	WITNESS	WITNESS, BUT	
	MY	MY	
	RECOLLECTION	RECOLLECTION	
	IS, {HE} ⁱ WAS	IS , WHE WAS	
	ASKED IF	ASKED IF	
	GEORGE A	GEORGE A.	
	SMITH SAID	SMITH SAID	
	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
	ABOUT THESE	ABOUT THESE	
	$EMIGRANT{S}^{i}$,	EMIGRANTS,	
	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
	ABOUT THEM,	ABOUT THEM,	
	ABOUT FEEDING	ABOUT FEEDING	
	THEM GRAIN,	THEMG GRAIN	
	≤ WHETHER ≥ HE	— WHETHER HE	
	SAID ANYTHING	SAID ANYTHING	
		ABOUTHING	
	ABOUT THEM	ABOUT THIS	
	OR NOT.	OR NOT. [296]	
	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
		AND I	
		ASKED HIM	
WHETHER AT	WHETHER HE AT	WHETHER, AT	
THIS	THE TIME THIS	THIS	
MEETING THAT	MEETING THAT	MEETING THA T	
WAS HELD	WAS HELD	WAS HELD	
HERE WHETHER	HERE, WHETHER	HERE WHETHER	
HE HAD HEARD	HE HAD HEARD	HE HAD HEARD	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
PREACHED	ABOUT	ABOUT THE	

ABOUT	APPROACH OF	APPROACH OF	
THESE	THESE	THESE	
EMIGRANTS AND	EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.	
I THINK HE	I THINK HE	I THINK HE	
ANSWERED	ANSWERED	ANSWERED	
HE	HE	THAT HE	
HADN'T HEARD	HADN'T HEARD	HADN'T HEARD	
OF IT ONLY BY	OF IT ONLY BY	OF IT ONLY BY	
GEORGE A.	GEORGE A	GEORGE A .	
SMITH, AND I	SMITH, {AND} ⁱ I	SMITH; AND I	
APPLIED IT	FOLLOWED IT	FOLLOWED IT	
FURTHER AND	UP AND	UP AND	
ASKED HIM	ASKED ³⁸⁰	ASKED HIM	
HOW HE CAME	HOW HE CAME	HOW HE CAME	
TO KNOW, HOW	TO KNOW, HOW	TO HKNOW HOW	
GEORGE A.	GEORGE A.	GEORGE A.	
SMITH HAD	SMITH HAD	SMITH HAD	
HEARD, AND HE	HEARD, HE	HEARD; AND HE	
SAID GEORGE	SAID GEORGE	SAID G GEORGE	
A. SMITH HAD	A. SMITH HAD	A. SMITH HAD	
TOLD HIM SO AT	TOLD HIM SO AT	TOLD HIM SO AT	
CORN CREEK.	CORN CREEK.	CORN CREEK.	
WIT.: I	BY F I	WITNESSA.: I	
DIDN'T SAY AT	DIDN'T SAY AT	DIDN'T SAY AT	
CORN CREEK,	CORN CREEK. IF	CORN CREEK,	
IF YOU WILL	YOU WILL	IF YOU WILL	
ALLOW ME TO	ALLOW ME TO	ALLOW ME TO	
CORRECT.	CORRECT	CORRECT.	
SUTHERLAND:		SUTHERLAND:	
	BISHOP	BISHOP	
Q.	F	FARNSWORTH,	
THE QUESTION	QUESTION	THE QUESTION	
WAS ASKED	WAS ASKED	WAS ASKED	
YOU	YOU WHETHER	YOU WHETH E R	
HOW HE	HOW <i>HE/I</i> [?]	YOU OR	
KNEW AND YOU	KNEW GEORGE	GEORGE	
SAID I DON'T	A DIDN'T	A. DIDN'T	
KNOW	KNOW	KNOW	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
ABOUT IT.	ABOUT IT	ABOUT IT.	
WITNESS: I TOLD	_A I TOLD	A. I TOLD	
YOU HE SAID	YOU AND SAID	YOU HE SAID HE	

BT

PS

380. "AND ASKED" was apparently added later.

RT	RS	BT	PS

OP TOLD ME	AND TOLD AT	TOLD ME	
OR TOLD ME	AND TOLD ME	TOLD ME	
SO, BUT IT WAS	SO, IT WAS	SO; IT WAS	
NOT IN CORN	NOT IN CORN	NOT IN CORN	
CREEK, IT WAS	CREEK, IT WAS	CREEK, IT WAS	
AT BISHOP	IN BISHOP	IN BISHOP	
MURDOCK'S	MURDOCK'S	MURDOCK'S	
HOUSE.	HOUSE. {III} ¹	HOUSE.	
	INTERRUPTED		
	BY COURT. {II} ⁱ		
BASKIN: I	BASKIN I	BASKIN Q. I	
WANT HIM TO	WANT YOU	WANT YOU TO	
GO; ON AND	GO ON {AND} ⁱ	GO ON AND	
STATE WHAT	STATE WHAT	STATE WHAT	
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	
HE HAD	YOU HAD WITH	YOU HAD	
WITH GEORGE	GEORGE	WITH GEORGE	
A. SMITH ON	A SMITH ON	A. SMITH ON	
THE SUBJECT OF	SUBJECT OF	THE SUBJECT OF	
THE	THE	THE	
MASSACRE?	EMIGRANTS. BY	EMIGRANTS.	
HOGE:	HOGE	GHOGE:	
WITNESS	WITNESS	WITNESS	
SAID THEY	STATED THEY	STATED THEY	
HAD NO	HAD NO	HAD NO	
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	O CONVERSATIO	
AT THAT	AT THAT	N AT THAT THT	
TIME.	TIME. BASKIN	TIME.	
	AT THE TIME.		
Q.	[space] HOGE	Q. (BY HOGE)	
THIS	THIS	THIS	
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	
WAS IS SEVERAL	IS SEVERAL	IS SEVERAL	
YEARS SINCE	YEARS SINCE	YEARS SINCE	
THE MASSACRE	THIS MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE	
TOOK PLACE—	TOOK PLACE,	TOOK PLACE—	
HOW LONG	HOW LONG	HOW LONG	
SINCE ? A. IT IS	SINCE $\{A\}^1$ IT IS	SINCE? A. IT IS	
SINCE THAT.	SINCE THAT	SINCE THEN.	
COUNSEL: THE	[space]	BASKIN:	
WITNESS	WITNESS	WITNESS	
PREVIOUSLY			
STATED	SAID	STATED	
GEORGE A.	GEORGE A	GEORGE AA.	
SMITH DIDN'T	SMITH DIDN'T	SMITH DIDN'T	

RT	RS	ВТ	PS

KNOW OF THE	KNOW OF THAT	KNOW OF THAT	
THAT TRAIN. THE	TRAIN,	TRAIN TRAIN	
WITNESS	HE KNOWS IT	HE KNOWS IT	
PROCEEDED TO	BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE	
EXPLAIN:	TOLD HIM SO, I	TOLD HIM SO. I	
	AM	AM NOW	
	CALLING HIS	CALLING HIS	
	ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO	
	FACTS AND	THE FACTS AND	
	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	
	S ABOUT THAT.	S ABOUT THAT.	
	[space] NOW	NOW	
	THEN ANSWER	THEN ANS3WER	
WITNESS:	MY QUESTION	MY QUESTION:	
WELL THE	$\{A\}^{i}WELL$	A. WELL, THE	
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	
AROSE. HOGE:	AROSE < HOGE	AROSE	
HOW LONG	HOW LONG	HOGE: HOW	
AFTER THE	AFTER {THE} ⁱ	LONG AFTER	
MASSACRE WAS	MASSACRE WAS	THE MASSACRE	
THAT	THAT	WAS THAT	
CONVERSTAION?	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	
CAREY: HE	BY CAREY HE	? CAREY: HE	
HASN'T SAID IT	HASN'T SAID IT	HASN I T SAID IT	
WAS AFTER THE	WAS AFTER THE	WAS AFTER THE	
MASSACRE.	MASSACRE BY	MASSACRE: THE	
	COURT HE	COUR <u>T</u> : HE	
	ASKED HIM	ASKED HIM AS	
	ANOTHER	TO THE	
	SUBJECT OF	SUBJECT OF THE	
	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	
	THAT	AND THAT	
	DREW IT OUT.	DREW IT OUT.	
	BY COURT		
	JUDGE	JUDGE	
	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	
	JUST STATE	JUST STATED H	
	HOW DID YOU	"HOW, DID YOU	
	KNOW GEORGE	KNOW GEORGE	
	A SMITH DID	A. SMITH DIDN'T	
	NOT KNOW THIS	KNOW THIS?"	
	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
	THAT IS THE	THAT IS THE	
	SAME	SAME	

	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION;	
	WE HAVE NO	WE HAVE NO	
	OBJECTION BY	OBJECTION. THE	
	COURT LET	COURT: LET THE	
	WITNESS GO ON	WITNESS GO ON	
	STATE [space]	AND ASTATE.	
	BASKIN	THEN.	
	WITNESS AIN'T	1112111	
	GOING HURT		
	GENTLEMAN IF		
	HE CAN HELP IT		
WITNESS: I AM	$ALL F \{_A\}^i I AM$	A. I AM	
GOING TO TELL	GOING TELL	GOING TO TELL	
THE TRUTH	THE TRUTH	THE TRUTH	
ABOUT IT;	ABOUT IT.	ABOUT IT.	
SOMETIME	SOMETIME	WSONMETIME	
WHEN	WHEN	WHEN THE	
PRESIDENT AND	PRESIDENT	TWILL THE	
YOUNG	YOUNG		
IOUNG	{PRESIDENCY} ⁱ	PRESIDENCY	
AND CMITH WAS	AND SMITH WAS		
AND SMITH WAS ON THEIR	ON THEIR	AND SMITH WAS ON THEIR	
RETURN FROM	RETURN FROM	RETURN FROM	
ST.GEORGE, I CAN'T ^[454] TELL	ST. GEO I	ST GEORGE; I	
	CAN'T TELL	CAN'T STATE	
THE TIME, BUT	{THE TIME BUT} ⁱ	THE TIME, BUT	
I THINK IT	I THINK {IT} ⁱ	I THINK IT	
WAS IN THE	WAS IN THE	WAS NOT THE	
LAST TIME OR	LAST TIME	LAST TIME;	
TRIP; IT HAS	IT HAS	IT HAS	
BEEN	BEEN	BEEN [297]	
SOMETHING	SOMETHING	SOMETHING	
OVER A YEAR	OVER {A} ¹ YEAR	OVER A YEAR	
AGO IF I	AGO IF I	AGO IF I	
RECOLLECT IT. I	RECOLLECT IT, I	RECOLLECT . I	
COULD BY	COULD BE	COULD TELL BY	
CHARGING MY	CHARGING ³⁸¹	REFRESHING MY	
MIND, IF I HAD	MY MIND IF I	MIND, IF I HAD	
MORE TIME TO	HAD MORE TIME	MORE TIME TO	
REFLECT	TO REFLECT	REFLECT	
UPON IT. I	{UPON} ⁱ IT I	UPON IT I	
COULD LOCATE	COULD LOCATE	COU L D LOCATE	

BT

PS

^{381.} Consonants are "CHRGNG".

RT	RS	BT	PS

THE TIME, BUT I	TIME BUT I	THE TIME; YET I	
CANNOT BE	COULD NOT BE	COULD NOT BE	
POSITIVE BOW.	POSITIVE NOW,	POSITIVE, NOR	
	,	NOWT;	
LOCATING IT IN	LOCATING IT IN	LOCATING IT IN	
MY MIND THE	THE COURT,	COURT. THE	
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	
CAE CAME UP OF	CAME UP OF	U CAME UP ON	
		THE CON	
MEETING WITH	MEETING WITH	MEETING OF	
THE TRAIN,	{THE} ⁱ TRAIN,	THE TRAIN, AND	
MY TAKING	MY TAKING	MY TAKING	
		TCAKING	
	← GEORGE >	GEORGE A.	
THEM OUT WITH	THEM OUT WITH	OUT WITH A	
FOUR OF THE	PAIR OF PONIES	PAIR OF PONEYS	
COMPANY; I	I HAD THEN AND	I HAD THEN AND	
THEN REMEMBER			
OF SPEAKING	OF OUR	OF OUR	
ABOUT MEETING	MEETING THE	JMEETING THE	
WITH A TRAIN AT	TRAIN AT	TRAIN AT	
CORN CREEK	CORN CREEK.	CORN CREEK.	
AND HE SAID	HE SAID	HE SAID	
THERE THAT	THERE THAT	TH ERE THA T	
HE HAD NO	HE HAD NO	HE HAD N O	
KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	
ANY SUCH A	ANY SUCH [5]	ANY SUCH	
TRAIN BEING IN	TRAIN BEING IN	TRAIN BEING IN	
THE TERRITORY;	TERRITORY.	THE TERRITORY.	
IN THE COURSE	IN THE COURSE	IN THE COURSE	
OF HIS	OF HIS	OF HIS	
CONVERSATION.	CONVERSATION	CONVERASTION	
HE	HE	HE SAID HE	
DIDN'T KNOW	HADN'T KNOW	DIDN'T KNOW	
TILL WE	TILL WE	TILL WE KET	
MET THEM	MET THEM	MET THEM	
THAT NIGHT	THAT NIGHT	THAT NIGHT,	
THAT THERE	THERE	THAT THERE	
WAS SUCH A	WAS SUCH	WAS SUCH A	
TRAIN IN THE	TRAIN IN {THE} ⁱ	TRAIN IN THE	
TERRITORY.	TERRITORY	TERRITORY Z .	
BASKIN:	[space] BASKIN	BASKIN : Q.	
THEN IT WAS ON	THEN IT WAS ON	THEN IT WAS ON	
THAT	THAT	THA T	

RT	RS	BT	PS

CTATEMENT	STATEMENT OF	CTATEMENT	
STATEMENT MADE A YEAR	HIS MADE YEAR	STATEMENT MADE A YEAR	
AGO THAT YOU	AGO YOU	AGO TO YOU	
	DDEDICATE	THAT YOU	
PREDICATED THE	PREDICATE	PREDICATE THE	
STATEMENT	STATEMENT	STATEMENT	
THAT YOU	THAT YOU	ATHAT YOU	
KNOW GEORGE	KNOW GEORGE	KNOW GEORGE	
A. SMITH DIDN'T	A SMITH DIDN'T	A. SMITH DIDN'T	
KNOW THAT	KNOW THAT	KNO W, THA T	
TRAIN	TRAIN	THAT TRAIN	
WAS ON THE	WAS ON THE	WAS ON THE	
ROAD AT THAT	ROAD AT THAT	ROAD AT THAT	
TIME.	TIME [space]	TIME?	
A. K I SAID ON	{ _A }¹IT WAS ON	A. IT WAS ON	
HIS STATEMENT	HIS STATEMENT	HIS STATEMENT	
TO ME I SAID	TO ME, I SAID	TO ME, I SAID	
WHAT I DID,	WHAT I DID	WHAT I DID;	
MY	MY	AND MY	
KNOWING HE	KNOWING HE	KNOWING HE	
DIDN'T KNOW.	DIDN'T KNOW.	DIDN'T KNOW.	
Q. DO YOU	$\{_{\mathbf{Q}}\}^{1}$ DO YOU	Q. DID YOU	
KNOW HE	KNOW HE	KNOW HE	
DIDN'T KNOW,	DIDN'T KNOW	DIDN'T KNOW	
EXCEPT ON	EXCEPT FROM	EXCEPT FROM	
HIS	HIS	HIS	
STATEMENTS? A.	l .	STATEMENT?	
I KNOW TO	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{1}$ I KNOW TO	A. I KNOW TO	
ME IT WAS A	ME IT WAS A	ME IT WAS A	
PERFECT	PERFECT	PERFECT	
SURPRISE. Q. IT	SURPRISE {Q} ⁱ IT	SURPRISE . Q. IT	
WAS ON THAT	WAS ON THAT	WAS ON THAT	
KNOWLEDGE—	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	
ON WHAT HE	ON WHAT HE	OR WHAT HE	
TOLD YOU	TOLD YOU	TOLD ME- YOU A	
	YEARS AGO	YEAR AGO	
THAT YOU	THAT YOU	THAT YOU	
MADE THE	MADE	MADE THE	
STATEMENT	STATEMENT	STATEMENT	
HE DID NOT	HE DID NOT	THAT HE DIDN'T	
KNOW	KNOW THING	KNOW A THING	
AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME,	
THAT THE		ABOUT THE	
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	

RT	RS	BT	PS

RT	RS	BT	PS

INFORMATION?	INFORMATION	INFORMATION?	
A. NO SIR, WE	{ _A } ⁱ ≤NO SIR≥	A. NO, SIR, WE	
WERE TALKING	WERE TALKING	WERE TALKING	
ABOUT THE	ABOUT	ABOUT THE	
MEETING WITH	MEETING WITH	ME T ETING OF	
THAT TRAIN. Q.	THAT TRAIN $\{\mathbf{o}\}^{i}$	THAT TRAIN: Q.	
NOW	BY BASKIN NOW	NOW,	
THEN, DON'T	THEN DON'T	THEN DON'T	
YOU REMEMBER	YOU REMEMBER	YOU REMEMBER	
OF HAVING	OF HAVING	OF HAVING	
STATED	STATED	STATED	
YESTERDAY IN	YESTERDAY IN	YESTERDAY ON	
YOUR	YOUR	YOUR	
EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION	
IN CHIEF THAT	IN CHIEF THAT	IF CHIEF, THAT	
GEORGE A.	GEORGE A	GE R ORGE A.	
SMITH, WHEN	SMITH WHEN	SMITH WHEN	
HE	YOU ARE HE	YOU AND [298] HE	
REACHED CORN	REACHED CORN	REACHED CORN	
CREEK TOLD	CREEK TOLD	CREEK, TOLD	
YOU HE	YOU HE	YOU HE	
WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WASN'T	
AWARE ANY	AWARE ANY	AWARE OF ANY	
SUCH TRAIN AS	SUCH TRAIN AS	SUCH TRAIN AS	
THAT WAS ON	THAT WAS ON	THAT WAS ON	
THEPLAINS ? A.	THE PLAINS $\{A\}^{i}$	THE PALAINS? A.	
NO SIR, I DON'T	NO SIR I DON'T	NO, SIR, I DON'T	
REMEMBER ANY	REMEMBER ANY	REMEMBER ANY	
SUCH	SUCH	SUCH A	
STATEMENTS. I	STATEMENT. I	STATEMENT; I	
SAID ON MY	SAID ON MY	SAID ON MY	
OWN	OWN	OWN	
RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	
I KNOW HE DID	, I NOR HIM DID	I NOR HIM DID	
NOT KNOW IT.	NOT KNOW IT.	NOT KNOW IT.	
Q. THEN THAT	BASKIN THAT	Q. THAT	
WASN'T SO	WASN'T SO	WAS NOT SO	
WAS IT? WIT.:	WAS IT $\{\mathbf{Q}\}^{i}$	WAS IT? A.	
WHAT WASN'T	WHAT WASN'T	WHAT WASN'T	
SO ? Q. IT	SO _Q IT	SO ? Q. IT	
WAS NOT ON	WAS NOT SO ON	WASN'T SO ON	
YOUR OWN	YOUR OWN	YOUR OWN	
RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	
THAT YOU		THAT Y OU	

RT	RS	BT	PS

KNEW IT—AND	KNEW IT	KNEW IT IR,	
YOU DON'T	{ ₀ } ⁱ YOU DID	YOU DON'T	
KNOW	NOT	KNOW	
WHETHER HE	WHETHER HE	WHETHER HE	
KNEW IT OR	KNEW IT OR	KNEW IT OR	
NOT ? A. I WAS	NOT { _A } ⁱ I WAS	NOT? A. I WAS	
PERFECTLY	PERFECT{LY} ⁱ	PERFECTLY	
SATISFIED HE	SATISFIED HE	SATISFIED HE	
DIDN'T. Q. BUT	DIDN'T {o}iBUT	DIDN'T. Q. BUT	
YOU	YOU	YOU	
DON'T	DIDN'T/DON'T[?]	DIDN'T	
KNOW IT	KNOW IT [space]	KNOW IT.	
'AINT YOU	AIN'T YOU	ARN'T YOU	
AWARE, WHILE	AWARE WHILE	AWARE WHILE	
ON THIS	ON THIS	ON THIS	
STAND, YOU ARE	STAND YOU ARE	STAND YOU ARE	
TO SPEAK OF	TO SPEAK OF	TO SPEAK THE	
FACT,	FACT AYES	FACTS? . YES,	
YOU	$SIR \{o\}^{i}YOU$	SIR . Q. YOU	
STATED IT AS	STATED IT AS	STATED IT AS	
A POSITIVE	$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$ POSITIVE	A POSITIVE	
FACT? A. I TOLD	FACT { _A } ⁱ I TOLD	FACT? A. I TOLD	
YOU HOW I	YOU HOW I	YOU HOW I	
BASED THE	BASED THE	BASED THE	
FACT. HE TOLD	FACT HE TOLD	FACT. HE TOLD	
ME SO. Q. WHY	ME SO { _Q } ⁱ WHY	ME SO. Q. WHY	
DID YOU STATE	DID YOU STATE	DID YOU STATE	
IT AS	IT AS	IT AS	
POSITIVE Y LY	POSITIVE{LY} ⁱ	POSITIVELY	
SO ? A. YOU	SO { _A } ⁱ YOU	SO? A. YOU	
ASKED ME HOW	ASKED ME HOW	ASKED ME HOW	
I CAME TO	I CAME {TO	I CAME TO	
KNOW IT AND I	KNOW IT} ⁱ AND I	KNOW IT, AND I	
TOLD YOU HE	TOLD YOU HE	TOLD YOU HE	
TOLD ME SO.	TOLD ME SO.	TOLD ME SO.	
Q. YOU SAY	[space] QYOU SAY	Q. YOU SAY	
THAT HE NEVER	THAT NEITHER	THAT NEITHER	
	HE NOR YOU	HE NOR YOU	
KNEW OF	KNEW OF	JKNEW OF	
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR	
EXISTENCE	EXISTENCE	EXISTENCE,	
TILL WE CAME	TILL YOU KNEW	TILLYOU KNEW	
TO CORN	IT {AT} ⁱ CORN	IT AT CRON	
CREEK AND HE	CREEK AND HE	CREEK, AND HE	

TOLD YOU SO	TOLD YOU SO	TOLD YOU SO	
YEARS AGO	YEAR ³⁸² AGO	YEARS AGO,	
AND THAT? IS	AND THAT IS	AND THAT IS	
ALL THE	ALL THE	ALL THE	
REASON YOU	REASON YOU	REASON YOU	
HAVE A. I	HAVE _A I	HAVE? A . I	
HAVE FURTHER	HAVE FURTHER	HAVE FURTHER	
REASONS FOR	REASONS FOR	REASONS FOR	
STATING; I	STATING IT. I	STATING IT; I	
HAVE THAT	HAVE THAT	HAVE THAT	
REASON AND	REASON AND	REASON AND	
OTHER	FURTHER	OTHER	
REASONS. HE	REASONS	REASONS; AND	
WANTED AND	THE/AND[?] FACT	-	
STAYED ALL	HE STAYED ALL	I STAID ALL	
NIGHT WITH	NIGHT WITH	NIGHT WITH	
ME. I TOOK HIM	ME I TOOK	HIM. I TOOK HIM	
TO	HIM[?] UP TO	TO	
FILL- [456] MORE.	FILLMORE.	FI LLMORE	
Q. AND WHEN IN	IN	AND IN	
HIS	ALL MY	ALL MY	
CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION	CONVERSATION,	
AND IN HIS	IN ALL HIS	IN ALL HIS	
PUBLIC	PUBLIC	PUBLIC	
PREACHING	PREACHING	PREACHING	
WHAT DID HE			
ALLUDE TO ? A.			
HE ALLUDED	HE ALLUDED	HE ALLUDED	
TO	${TO}^{i}$	TO	
NOTHING OF	NO{THING} ⁱ OF	NOTHING OF	
THAT KIND.	THE KIND [space]	THE KIND.	
Q. FROM THAT	QFROM {THAT} ⁱ	Q . FROM THA T	
FACT WILL	FACT WILL	FACT WILL	
YOU STATE OR	{YOU} ^{i [6]} YOU	YOU	
UNDERTAKE TO	UNDERTAKE	UNDERTAKE	
STATE ON YOUR	ON YOUR	ON YOUR	
OATH AND SAY	OATH TO SAY	OATH TO SAY	
HOW YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW	
IT — IS	IT [space] IS	IT? IS	
THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE	
SOURCE OF	SOURCE	SOURCE OR	
PROCESS BY	PROCESS BY	PROCESS BY	

RS

BT

PS

382. "YEARS" is written in ink above the shorthand for "YEAR".

RT	RS	BT	PS

WHICH YOU	{WHICH} ⁱ YOU	WHICH YOU	
PREDICATE	PREDICATE	PREDICATE	
YOUR	YOUR	YOUR	
STATEMENT OF	STATEMENT OF	A STATEMENT	
FACTS ? A. THAT	FACTS THAT	OF FACTS? A.	
IS THE	IS THE	THAT IS THE	
GROUNDS OF	GROUNDS OF	AMOUNT OF	
HIS STATEMENTS	HIS STATEMENT	HIS STATEMENT	
TO ME.	TO ME,	TOME;	
POSITIVELY I DO	POSITIVELY HE	POSITIVELY HE	
NOT KNOW.	DID NOT [space]	DID NOT; AND	
IHAVE	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}\mathrm{I}\;\mathrm{HAVE}$	I HAVE	
STATED THE	STATED {THE} ⁱ	STATED THE	
FACTS AND	FACTS {AND} ¹	FACTS AND	
CIRSUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	
CONNECTED	S CONNECTED	S CONNECTED	
WITH IT. Q. DO	WITH IT. {o}iDO	WITH IT. Q. DO	
YOU RECOGNIZE	YOU RECOGNIZE	YOU RECOGNISE	
THE		THE	
OBLIGATION OF	OBLIGATION OF	OBJLIGATION OF	
THE OATH	THE OATH	THE OATH	
ADMINISTERED	ADMINISTERED	ADMINISTERED	
BY THIS COURT?	IN THIS COURT	IN THIS COURT?	
A. I THINK I DO.	AI THINK/HAVE[?]	A . I THINK I DO.	
	I HAVE MADE		
Q. DO YOU	{₀} ⁱ DO YOU	Q. DO YOU	
KNOW WHAT	KNOW WHAT	KNOW WHAT	
THE FORCE	{THE} ⁱ FORCE OF	THE FORCE OF	
IS?	{THE} OATH IS	THE OATH IS?	
A. I DO.	$\{A\}^{i}I$ DO,	A. IDO,	
PERJURY	PERJURY	PERJURY,	
LAYS ONE	LEAVES ONE	LAYS ONE	
LIABLE TO THE	LIABLE TO THE	LIABLE TO THE	
PENITENTIARY.	PENITENTIARY	PENITENTIARY.	
Q. DON'T	$_{Q}\{DON'T\}^{i}$	^[299] Q. DON'T	
YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW THA	
UNDER THE	UNDER {THE} ⁱ	T UNDER THE	
OBLIGATIONS OF	OBLIGATION OF	OBLIGATION OF	
THAT OATH	THAT OATH	THA T OATH	
YOU ARE	YOU ARE	YOU ARE	
REQUIRED	REQUIRED ONLY	REQUIRED ONLY	
TO STATE WHAT	TO STATE WHAT	TO STATE WHAT	
YOU KNOW OF	YOU KNOW OF	YOU KNOW OF	
YOUR OWN	YOUR OWN	YOUR OWN	

RS	BT	PS

KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE?	
AND	AND STATE	KNOW LEDGE!	
FACTS? A. I	FACTS { _A } ⁱ I	A. I	
HAVE	HAVE	HAVE AND	
TOLD YOU	TOLD YOU	TOLD YOU	
HOW I CAME	HOW I CAME	H A OW I CAME O	
INTO	IN THE	IN THE	
POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF	
THAT	THAT	THAT	
KNOWLEDGE.	KNOWLEDGE	KNOW-LEDGE.	
Q. AND DO YOU	{ ₀ } ⁱ DO YOU	Q. DO YOU	
NOW STATE —	NOW STATE	NOW STATE	
NOW STATE—	THAT YOU	THAT YOU	
WIT.: I	KNOW AI	KNOW? A. I	
STATED TO THIS	STATED TO THIS	STATED TO THIS	
JURY HOW I	JURY HOW I	JURY HOW I	
CAME IN	CAME IN	CAME IN THE	
POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF	
THE FACTS. Q.	THE FACTS. $\{0\}^{i}$	THE FACTS. Q.	
WHO WERE	WHO WAS	WHO WERE	
WITH YOU ON	WITH YOU ON	WITH YOU ON	
THAT JOURNEY	THAT JOURNEY	THAT JOURNEY	
WITH GEORGE A.	WITH GEORGE	WITH GEORGE	
SMITH? A.	A SMITH $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$	A. SMITH. ? A.	
SILAS S.	SILAS ≤S ≥	SILAS S.	
SMITH, JACOB	SMITH, JACOB	SMITH, JACOB	
HAMBLIN AND	HAMBLIN,	HAMBLIN,	
ELISHA HOOPS	ELISHA HOOPS,	ELISH HOOPS	
AND	AND ANOTHER	AND ANOTHER	
TIND	MAN	MAN—	
HASKELL HIS	HASKELL HIS	HASKELL, HIS	
NAME WAS,FROM		NAME WAS,	
THE	FROM THE	FROM THE	
SOUTH. Q. WHO	SOUTH. {o} ⁱ WHO	SOUTH. Q. WHO	
ELSE ? A. THAT	ELSE ? $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ THAT	ELSE? A. THAT	
IS ALL THE	IS ALL {THE} ⁱ	IS ALL THE	
WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	
THAT WERE	THAT WERE	THAT WERE	
ALONG, I	ALONG, I	ALONG. I TH I	
THINK	THINK	THINK THE	
MAY BE THERE	MAYBE THERE	MAY BE THERE	
WAS, MIGHT	MIGHT	WAS MIGHT	
HAVE BEEN, A	HAVE BEEN,	HAVE BEEN A	
COUPLE OF	COUPLE OF	COUPLE OF	

PIEEDS. [457] Q.	$PIEEDS^{383} \{Q\}^{i}$	PIEEDS. Q.	
ARE YOU	ARE YOU	ARE YOU	
ACQUAINTED			
POSITIVE L OF	POSITIVE OF	POSITIVE OF	
THE FACT	{THE} ⁱ FACT	THE FACT	
THAT THAT IS	THAT THAT IS	THAT IS	
ALL OF THE	ALL OF {THE} ⁱ	ALL OF THE	
WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITEMEN	
WITH YOU?	ALONG	THAT WERE	
A. I	$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}\mathbf{I}$	WITH YOU? A. I	
AM POSITIVE	AM POSITIVE	AM POSITIVE	
THAT IS ALL I	THAT IS ALL I	THAT IS ALL I	
CAN	CAN	CAN	
RECOLLECT OF.	RECOLLECT OF {.	RECOLLECT OF	
Q. DID YOU	o}i DID YOU	OF Q. D ID YOU	
SEE A MAN BY	SEE MAN BY	SEE A MAN BY	
THE NAME OF	THE NAME OF	THE NAME OF	
HOAKS THERE?	HOAKS THERE	HOKES—	
BASKIN: OH	≤BASKIN≥ OH	OH, NO,	
HOOPS I MEAN?	HOOPS	HOOPS?	
A. I SAID	$\{A\}^{i}$ I SAID	A. I SAID	
ELISHA HOOPS.	ELISHA HOOPS {.	ELISH HOOPS.	
Q. WHERE WAS	Q}iWHERE WAS	Q. WHERE WAS	
MR. HOOPS	MR. HOOPS	MMR. HOOPS	
RESIDING AT THE	RESIDING AT	RESIDING AT	
THAT TIME ? A.	THAT TIME $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$	THA T TIME? A.	
HE WAS LIVING	HE WAS LIVING	HE WAS LIVING	
IN	IN	HERE IN	
BEAVER.	BEAVER. [space]	BEAVER.	
Q. HOW LONG	$\{Q\}^1$ HOW LONG	Q. HOW LONG	
HAD HE BEEN	HAD HE BEEN	HAD BE BEEN	
LIVING HERE?	LIVING HERE	LIVING HERE.	
A. WELL, I	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{1}$ WELL I	A. WELL, I	
COULD NOT	COULD NOT	COULD NOT	
GIVE YOU THE	GIVE YOU	GIVE YOU THE	
PRECISE TIME. I	PRECISE TIME, I	PRECISE TIME; I	
DIDN'T SET IT	DIDN'T SET IT	DIDN'T SET IT	
DOWN WHEN HE	DOWN WHEN HE	DOWN WHEN HE	
CAME INTO	CAME INTO	CA L ME INTO	
THE PLACE. Q.	THE PLACE. $\{Q\}^1$	THE PLACE. Q.	
ARE YOU	ARE YOU	ARE YOU	
POSITIVE OF	POSITIVE OF	POSITIVE OF	

RS

BT

PS

383. The vowels are in ink. The consonants could read "PAIUTES" or "PIEEDS".

RT	RS	BT	PS

		1	
THE FACT HE	FACT HE	THE FACT HE	
WAS LIVING	WAS LIVING	WAS LI C VING	
HERE AT THAT	HERE AT THAT	HERE AT THAT	
TIME ? A. I	TIME $\{A\}^1I$	TIME? A. I	
SHALL HAVE TO	SHALL HAVE TO	SHALL HAVE TO	
COLLECT MY	COLLECT MY	COLLECT MY	
THOUGHTS ON	THOUGHTS ON	THOUGHTS ON	
THE SUBJECT, AS	SUBJECT	THE SUBJECT.	
TO HIS	HE WAS EITHER	HE WAS	
		THE re re —	
LIVING HERE;	LIVING HERE	MOVER HERE —	
HE MOVED	HE MOVED	HE MOVED	
HERE SHORT;LY	HERE SHORTLY	HERE SHORTLY	
AFTER; I	AFTER. I	AFTER; I	
CANNOT	COULD NOT	COULD NOT	
SWEAR	SWEAR	SWEAR	
POSITIVE AS TO	POSITIVE I	POSITIVE;—I	
THAT.	CAN NOT	CAN'T	
	SWEAR	SAY	
	POSITIVELY.	POSITIVELY.	
Q. WASN'T HE	$\{_{\mathbf{Q}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ WASN'T HE	Q. WASN I T HE	
LIVING AT	LIVING AT F	LIVING AT	
FILLMORE AT	FILLMORE AT	FILLMORE AT	
THAT TIME ? A. I	THAT TIME $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ I	THAT TI ME? A. I	
THINK HE WAS	THINK HE WAS	THINK HE WAS	
HERE	HERE		
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	
THE BEST OF MY	THE BEST OF MY	THE BEST OF MY	
RECOLLECTION;	RECOLLECTION,	RECOLLECTION;	
I AM	BUT I AM	BUT I AM	
POSITIVE HE	POSITIVE HE	POSITIVE HE	
WAS WITH THAT	WAS WITH THAT	WAS WITH THAT	
LITTLE SQUAD.	LITTLE SQUAD	LITTLE SQUAD.	
Q. YOU SAY	$\{Q\}^1$ YOU SAY	Q. YOU SAY	
YOU SAW SOME	YOU SAW SOME	YOU SAW SOME	
	WHITE MEN		
INDIANS NEAR	INDIANS NEAR	INDIANS NEAR	
THE OX AND	$\{THE\}^i OX,$	THE OZX, AND	
THE WHITE MAN	{A} ⁱ WHITE MAN	THE WHITE MAN	
WAS MAKING	WAS MAKING	WAS MAKING	
SOME	SOME	SOME	
MOTIONS	MOTIONS	L MOTI N ONS,	
OVER THE OX —	OVER {THE} ⁱ OX	OVER THE OX?	
SOME GESTURES	IN GESTURE		

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

2 A LCLIDDOCCED	LCHDDOCED	A LCHIDDOCED	
? A. I SUPPOSSED HE WAS	AI SUPPOSED HE WAS	A. I SUPPOSED HE WAS	
	TRADING { ₀ } ⁱ <i< td=""><td>TRADING. Q . I</td><td></td></i<>	TRADING. Q . I	
TRADING. Q. I DON'T WANT	DON'T WANT	DON'T WANT	
YOU TO		YOU TO	
SUPPOSE?	YOUR	SUPPOSE?	
	SUPPOSITION> AI		
A. I SAW HIM	SAW HIM	A. I SAW HIM	
AND THE	AND	AND THE INDIANS ^[300]	
INDIANS BUY	INDIANS		
∠BY> THE OX Q.	BY THE OX $\{Q\}^1$	BY THE OX. Q.	
DID YOU SEE	DID YOU SEE	DID YOU SEE	
THEM MORE	THEM MORE	THEM NMORE	
THAN ONCE —	THAN ONCE	THA N ONCE.	
WAS IT THIS	WAS IT THIS	WAS IT THIS	
WAY?	WAY	WAY?——	
	0.11	(ILLUSTRATING	
THAT IS	AOH) A. OH, I	
HE LOOKED	HE LOOKED	HE LOOKED	
AROUND AND	AROUND AND	AROUND AND	
	THEN LOOKED	THEN LOOKED	
AWAY AGAIN	AWAY AGAIN Q	AWAY AGAIN. Q.	
PREVIOUS TO	PREVIOUS TO	L PREVIOUS TO	
THAT TIME ?	THAT TIME	THA T TIME	
	←WHAT DID	WHAT DID YOU	
A.	$\text{HE DO} \geq \{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^1$	SEE HE DO.? A.	
I SUPPOSE IT TO	I SUPPOSE IT TO	ISUPPOSED IT	
BE THE SAME	BE SAME	WAS THE SAME	
MAN. ^[458] Q. I	$MAN \{Q\}^{1}I$	MAN. Q. I	
DON'T WANT TO	DON'T WANT	DON'T WANT	
		YOU TO	
SUPPOSITION?	SUPPOSITION	SUPPOSE?	
A. IT IS A	$\{\mathbf{A}\}^1$ IT IS $\{\mathbf{A}\}^1$	A IT IS A	
PRETTY	PRETTY	PRETTY	
DIFFICULT	DIFFICULT	DIFFICULT	
MATTER TO	MATTER TO	MATTER TO	
KNOW A MAN	KNOW A MAN	KNOW A MAN	
FROM FIRST	FROM {FIRST} ⁱ	FROM THE FIRST	
SIGHT Q.; IF YOU	SIGHT {Q} ⁱ IF	SIGHT. Q. IF YOU	
DIDN'T	YOU DIDN'T	DIDNT DON'T	
KNOW THE	KNOW THE	KNOW THE	
MAN DON'T	MAN, DON'T	MAN, DON'T	
STATE IT ON	STATE IT ON	STATE IT ON	
SUPPOSITION—I	SUPPOSITION. I	SUPPOSITION. I	
DON'T WANT	DON'T WANT	DON'T WANT	

ANY	ANY	ANY	
SUPPOSITION —	SUPPOSITION.	SUPPOSITION.	
IT IS IMPROPER	IT IS IMPROPER	IT IS IMPROPER	
TO STATE THAT	TO STATE THAT	TO STATE THAT	
BEFORE THIS	BEFORE THIS	BEFORE THIS	
JURY. A. I	JURY ^{[7]384} I	JURY. A. I	
CAN'T STATE	CAN'T STATE	CAN'T STATE	
UNDER SUCH A	UNDER	U J NDER MY	
MATTER OF	SOLEMN		
OATHETHAT	OATH {THAT} ⁱ	OATH THAT	
HE WAS	HE WAS {THE}	HE WAS THE	
IDENTIC L ALLY	IDENTICAL	IDENTICAL	
THE SAME MAN.	SAME MAN	SAME MAN.	
Q.	[space] { _Q STATE} ⁱ	Q.	
THEN DON'T	THEN DON'T	THEN DON'T	
STATE	STATE	STATE	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
ABOUT IT ? A. I	ABOUT IT { _A } ⁱ I	ABOUT IT? A I	
SAW A MAN	SAW A MAN	SAW A MAN	
THERE, I	THERE, I	THERE; I	
MERELY	<merely></merely>	MERELY	
THOUGHT HE	SAW HE	SAW HE	
WAS A	WAS A	WAS A	
WHITEMAN. Q.	WHITE MAN { ₀ } ⁱ	WHITE K MAN. Q.	
THAT IS	THAT IS	THEN YOU	
YOU MERELY	YOU MERELY	MERELY	
LOOKED	LOOKED	LOOKED	
AROUND THAT	AROUND THAT	AROUND THA T	
WAY?A.I	$WAY \{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}I$	WAY? A. I	
DIDN'T CONFINE	DIDN'T CONFINE	DIDN'T CONFINE	
MYSELF TO	MYSELF TO	MYSELF TO	
LOOK ONE	LOOK ONE	LOOK IN ONE	
WAY. Q. HOW	WAY {o}iHOW	WAY? A. Q. HOW	
LONG WAS HE	LONG WAS HE	LONG WAS HE	
THERE? A. I HAD	THERE $\{A\}^{i}I$ HAD	THERE? A. I WAS	
NO WATCH.	NO {WATCH} ⁱ	NOT WATCHING.	
Q. DID YOUR	{ ₀ } ⁱ DID YOUR	Q. DID YOUR	
EYES FOLLOW	EYES FOLLOW	EYES FOLLOW	
HIM MORE	HIM MORE	HIM O MORE	
THAN ONCE—	THAN ONCE	THAN ON V CE?	
YOU DIDN'T	YOU DIDN'T	YOU DIDN'T	

BT

PS

^{384.} The verso of page 7 contains shorthand doodling: "WHERE DO YOU RESIDE" written repeatedly, in addition to illegible shorthand.

RT	RS	BT	PS

HAVE YOUR	HAVE	HAVE A	
WATCH THERE	WATCH THERE	WATCH THERE	
TO SEE	TO SEE	TO SEE HIM ALL	
THE TIME OF IT?	THE TIME OF IT	THE TIME ?	
A. CAN'T TELL	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ CAN'T TELL	A. I CAN'T TELL	
HOW	HOW	YOU HOW	
LONG HE	LONG HE	KHOW LONG HE	
REMAINED	REMAINED	REMAINED,	
THERE—I CAN'T	THERE CAN'T	CAN'T	
SAY. Q. YOU	$SAY \{0\}^{i}$	SAY. Q. YOU	
DIDN'T SEE ANY	DIDN'T SEE ANY	DIDN'T SEE ANY	
BUCKSKINS	BUCKSKINS	BUCKSKJINS	
AROUND	AROUND	AROUND	
THERE ? A. NO. Q.	THERE $\{A\}^i$ NO.	THERE? A. NO.	
DID YOU	HAVE YOU	Q.HAVE YOU	
HAVE A TALK	{HAD} ⁱ TALK	HAD A TALK	
WITH HIM	WITH HIM	WITH HIM	
ABOUT THE	ABOUT THE	ABOUT THE	
QUESTION OF	QUESTION OF	QUESTION OF	
THAT OX BEING	THAT OX BEING	THA T OX BEING	
THERE?	THERE $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ I	THERE? A. I	
A. I HAVE. Q.	HAVE. $\{\mathbf{o}\}^i$	HAVE Q.	
DIDN'T YOU	DIDN'T YOU	DIEN'T YOU	
TELL HIM THAT	TELL HIM THAT	TELL HIM THAT	
OX WAS	OX WAS	OX WAS	
POISONED —	POISONED UP	POISONED UP	
MR.	THERE MR.	THERE? A. MR.	
HOOPS MADE	HOOPS MADE	HOOPS MADE	
OATH ON THAT	OATH ON THAT	OATH ON THAT	
SAME SUBJECT?	SAME SUBJECT	SAME SUBJECT.	
A. I KNOW	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ I KNOW	Q . I KNOW	
WHAT HIS	WHAT HIS	WHAT HI S	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	
WAS.	WAS BY	WAS. THE	
COURT: DON'T	COURT DON'T	COURT: DON'T	
BE SO	BE SO	BE TOO	
ANXIOUS TO	ANXIOUS TO	ANXIOUS TO	
TELL THINGS	TELL THINGS	TELL THINGS	
YOU ARE NOT	YOU ARE NOT	YOU ARE A NOT	
ASKED FOR.	ASKED FOR {ATO	ASKED FOR.	
	THE}¹ COURT	A.	
WIT.: I AM	I AM	IAM	
ONLY ANXIOUS	ONLY ANXIOUS	ONLY ANXIOUS	
TO TELL THE	TO TELL THE	TO TELL THE	

RT	RS	BT	PS

TRUTH. [459] Q.	TRUTH {Q} ⁱ	TRUTH. Q.	
YOU SAW TWO	YOU SAW TWO	YOU SAW TWO	
INDIANS OUT	INDIANS OUT	INDIANS OUT	
THERE	THERE	THERE	
TOWARDS THE	TOWARDS THE	TOWARDS THE	
OX MAKING	OX {MAKING	OX .? A MAKING	
GESTURES OF	GESTURES OF	GESTURES, OF	
THIS KIND? A. I	THIS KIND _A } ⁱ I	THIS KIND? A. I	
DON'T	DON'T	DON'T	
RECOLLECT	RECOLLECT	RECOLLECT	
MAKING	MAKING	THEIR MAKING	
SUCH GESTURES	SUCH GESTURES	SUCH GESTURES	
AS YOU DO.	AS YOU DO	AS YOU DO. Q.	
	[space]	YOU MAKE	
		THEM THEN? A.	
I THINK MY	I THINK MY	I THINK MY	
LANGUAGE	LANGUAGE	LANGUAGE	
WILL	WILL CONVEY	WILL CONVEY	
CONVEYWITHOU	WITHOUT	WITHOUT	
T ANY	ANY	AN E Y [301]	
GESTURES TO	GESTURES OF	GESTURES OF	
ME. Q.	$ME \{_{\mathbf{Q}}\}^{i}$	ME. BASKIN	
I WANT THE	I WANT	I WANT THE	
WITNESS TO	WITNESS TO	WITNESS TO	
GET UP AND	GET UP AND	GET UP AND	
SAY HOW HE	SAY HOW HE	SHOW HOW HE	
SAW THEM.	SAW THEM	SAW THE	
A. I	$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{1}\mathbf{I}$	GESTURES. A. I	
LOOKED OUT OF	LOOKED OUT OF	LOOK OUT OF	
THESE TWO	THESE TWO	THESE TWO	
EYES S AND SAW	EYES AND SAW	EYES AND SAW	
THEM Q. YOU	THEM $\{Q\}^1$ YOU	THEM. Q . YOU	
DON'T KNOW	DON'T KNOW	DON'T KNOW	
WHO THAT	WHO THAT	WHO THAT	
WHITE MAN	WHITE MAN	WHITE MAN	
WAS ? A. NO	{WAS _A }¹NO	WAS? A. NO,	
MORE THAN	MORE THAN	NORE THAN	
THEY	${\rm \{HE\}}^1$	THAT HE	
BELONGED TO	BELONGED TO	BELONGED TO	
THAT	THAT	THAT	
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	
TRAIN, FROM	TRAIN, FROM	TRAIN FROM	
THE LOOKS OF	THE LOOKS OF	THE LOOK D S OF	
HIS DRESS. I	HIS DRESS $\{_{\mathbf{Q}}\}^{1}$ I	HIS DRESS.	

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

HIDGED HIM	HIDGEHIM		
JUDGED HIM	JUDGE HIM		
ABOUT FIFTEEN	ABOUT 15		
RODS	YARDS/RODS[?]		
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO		
THE BEST OF MY	THE BEST OF MY		
RECOLLECTION.	RECOLLECTION		
Q. WHAT KIND	$\{\mathbf{Q}\}^{i}$ WHAT KIND	Q WHAT KIND	
OF CLOTHES	OF CLOTHES	OF CLOTHES	
HAD HE ON —	HAD HE	DID HE HAVE	
WAS NOT HE	ON. {WAS NOT} ⁱ	ON? A I DONT	
		KNOW	
DRESSED LIKE	DRESSED LIKE	DRESSED LIKE	
THE OTHER	OTHER	OTHER	
PEOPLE WHO	PEOPLE {WHO	PEOPLE WHO	
WERE	WERE} ⁱ	WERE	
TRAVELING ? A. I	TRAVELING { _A } ⁱ I	TRAVELING, I	
THINK HE HAD A	THINK HE HAD	THINK HE HAD	
COAT ON. Q.	COAT ON $\{Q\}^{i}$	A COAT ON. **	
HAD HE A	HAD HE $\{A\}^{i}$	Q. HAD HE A	
PAIR OF	PAIR OF	PAIR OF	
BREECHES ON ?	BREECHES ON	BREECHES ON?	
A. YES SIR. Q.	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ YES SIR $\{_{\mathbf{O}}\}^{i}$	A YES SIR.	
HAD HE A SHIRT	HAD HE SHIRT	TI I LO SIK.	
ON? A. I	ON [space] $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ I		
SAID HE WAS	SAID HE WAS		
CLOTHED,	CLOTHED		
DRESSED. Q.	DRESSED. o		
DID YOU	{DID} ⁱ YOU		
	OBSERVE HIS		
OBSERVE HIS			
SHIRT?	SHIRT ? $\{A\}^1I$		
	SAID HE WAS		
	CLOTHED		
	DRESSED. $\{Q\}^i$	Q.	
	DID YOU	DIDYOU	
A T	OBSERVE HIS	OBSERVE HIS	
A. I	SHIRT { _A } ¹ I	SHIRT? I	
OBSERVED HE	OBSERVED HE	OBSERVED HE	
WAS DRESSED	WAS	WAS	
AND CLOTHED —	CLOTHED	CLOTHERD,	
WAS NOT IN A	NOT IN A	NOT IN A	
STATE OF	STATE OF	STATE OF	
NUDITY. Q.	$NUDITY \{_{\mathbf{Q}}\}^{1}$	NUDITY. Q.	
DID HE HAVE IT	DID HE HAVE IT	DIDHE HAVE IT	
ON ? A. HE HAD.	ON $\{A\}^1$ HE HAD.	ON? A. HE HAD.	

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

	Lzsi	1 -	
Q.	$\{\mathbf{Q}\}^1$	Q.	
DID YOU SEE	DID YOU SEE	DI D HE YOU SEE	
WHERE HE	WHERE {HE} ¹	WHEREHE	
CAME FROM ? A.	CAME FROM $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^1$	CAME FROM ? A.	
NOT AT THAT	NOT AT THAT	NOT AT THAT	
PARTICULAR	PARTICULAR	PARTICU AR	
TIME. Q. DID	TIME. $\{Q\}^i$ DID	TIME. Q.	
YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW	DIDYOU KNOW	
WHETHER YOU	WHETHER YOU	WHETHER YOU	
HAD EVER SEEN	HAD EVER SEEN	HAD EVER SEEN	
THE MAN	{THE} ⁱ MAN	THE MAN	
BEFORE OR	BEFORE OR	BEFORE OR	
NOT ? [460] A.	$NOT \{A\}^{i}$	NOT.? A.	
	←ACCORDING TO		
	BEST MY		
	RECALL≥		
ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	
THE BEST OF MY	THE BEST OF MY	THE BEST OF MY	
KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	KN WLEDGE,	
HE WAS THE	{HE} ⁱ WAS	HE WAS THE	
SAME	SAME {THE} ⁱ	SAME	
MAN. Q. HOW	MAN. {o} iHOW	MAN. Q. HOW	
LONG DID YOU	LONG DID YOU	LONG DID YOU	
LOOK AT HIM?	LOOK AT HIM	LOOK AT HIM?	
	{THEM		
A. I DIDN'T TIME	A} I DIDN'T TIME	A. I DIDN'T TIME	
MYSELF, BUT	MYSELF, BUT	MYSELF; BUT	
LONG ENOUGH	LONG ENOUGH	LONG ENOUGH	
TO DETERMINE	TO DETERMINE	TO DETERMINE	
HE WAS THE	HE WAS THE	HE WAS THE	
SAME MAN. Q.	MAN _O	MAN. Q.	
WAS IT	WAS IT	WAS IT A	
A SECOND ? A. I	A SECOND $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$ I	C SECOND? A. I	
DIDN'T TIME	DIDN'T TIME	DIDN'T TIME	
MYSELF, I	MYSELF I	MYSELF; I	
THINK	THINK	THINK	
PROBABLY IT	PROBABLY IT	PROBABLY IT	
MIGHT HAVE	MIGHT HAVE	MAY HAVE	
BEEN. Q. WAS	BEEN. $\{Q\}^{i}$ WAS	BEEN. Q. WAS	
IT MORE THAN A	IT MORE THAN	IT MO T RE THAN	
SECOND? A.	SECOND $\{A\}^i$	A CSECOND? A. I	
DIDN'T TIME	DIDN'T TIME	DIDN'T TIME	
MYSELF,MY	MYSELF	MYSELF. MY	
WATCH	WATCH	WATCH	

RT	RS	BT	PS

		1	
WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WASN 'T	
THERE.	THERE.	THERE.	
Q. I	$\{\mathbf{Q}\}^{i}$ I	Q B-ASKIN: I	
WANT THE	WANT THE	WANT THE	
COURT TO	COURT TO	COURT TO	
MAKE THIS	MAKE THIS	MAKE THIS	
WITNESS	WITNESS	WITNESS	
ANSWER,AND	ANSWER	ANSWER MY	
IF	IF	QUESTIONS IF	
HE DON'T DO	HE DON'T {DO} ⁱ	HE DON'T DO	
IT COMMIT	IT COMMIT	IT TO CO K MMIT	
HIM FOR	HIM FOR	HIM FOR	
CONTEMPT—HE	CONTEMPT HE	CONTEMPT. HE	
KNOWS ABOUT	KNOWS ABOUT	KNOWS ABOUT	
WHAT TIME IT	WHAT TIME IT	WHAT TIME IT	
WAS ?	WAS ^[8]	WAS.	
BECAUSE THIS	BECAUSE THIS	THIS	
IS TRIFLING	IS TRIFLING	I S TRIFLING	
WITH THE	WITH	WITH THE	
COURT ? A. I	COURT AI	C OURT. A. I	
TOLD YOU	TOLD YOU	TOLD YOU	
PLAINLY I SAW	I SAW	I SAW	
HIM	HIM PLAINLY	HIM PLAINLY	
WITH THESE	WITH THESE	WITH THESE	
TWONEYES	TWO EYES	TWO EYES.	
Q. IT IS	$\{\mathbf{o}\}^{i}$ IT IS	Q. IT IS	
MATERIAL, MY	MATERIAL MY	MATERIAL MY	
DEAR FRIEND,	DEAR FRIEND	DEAR FRIEND,	
FOR YOU TO	FOR YOU TO	FOR YOU GTO	
GIVE TO THIS	GIVE TO THIS	GIVE TO THIS	
JURY	JURY	JURY THE	
		ANSWER TO	
THIS,		THIS QUESTION,	
IN ORDER TO	IN ORDER TO	IN ORDER TO	
TEST THE	TEST {THE} ⁱ	TEST THE	
ACCURACY OF	ACCURACY OF	ACCURACY OF	
THIS	THIS	THESE	
STATEMENT.	STATEMENT $\{Q\}^i$	STATEMENTS	
ABOUT HOW	ABOUT HOW	ABOUT HOW	
LONG WERE YOU	LONG YOU	LONG YOU	
LOOKING AT	LOOKED AT	LOOKED AT	
HIM)	HIM [space] BUT	HIM; FOR	
	YOU MUST	YOU MUST	
	HAVE SOME	HAVE SOME	

RT	RS	BT	PS
17.1	N.S		

	REMEMBRANCE	RE M EMBERANC	
<i>≤</i> A.≥	AI TOLD	E? A. I TOLD	
A.=	THIS JURY I	THIS JURY, I	
SAW HIM WITH A	SAW HIM WITH	SAW HIM WITH	
COUPLE OF	COUPLE OF	A COUPLE OF	
INDIANS.	INDIANS [space]	INDIANS.	
Q.	$\left\{Q\right\}^{i}$	Q.	
ABOUT HOW	ABOUT HOW	ABOUT HOW	
LONG WERE YOU	LONG YOU	LOND DID YOU	
LOOKING AT HIM	LOOKED AT HIM	LOOK AT HIM?	
? A. I COULD NOT	{ _A } ⁱ I COULD NOT	A. I COULD NOT	
TELL YOU	TELL YOU	TELL	
EXACTLY THE	EXACTLY THE	EXACTLY THE	
TIME. MY	TIME MY	TIME; MY	
MEMORY	MEMORY	MEMORY	
	DOESN'T	DOES NOT	
SERVES ME THAT	SERVE ME	SERVE ME.	
I DIDN'T MAKE	I DIDN'T MAKE	I DIDN'T MAKE	
IT A POINT TO	IT POINT TO	IT A POINT TO	
STARE AT THE	STARE AT THE	STARE AT THE	
MAN.	MAN.	MAN. [302]	
WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WASN'T	
SUSPECTING	EXPECTING	EXPE D CTING	
ANYTHING.	ANYTHING	ANYTHING,	
	WAS NOT	WASN'T	
	SUSPECTING	SUSPECTING	
	ANYTHING.	ANYTHING.	
Q;	$[space] \{Q\}^1$	Q.	
THERE WAS	THERE WAS	THERE WAS	
NO MOTIVE	{Q}¹NO MOTIVE	NO MORTIVE	
IN YOUR MIND	IN YOUR MIND	IN YOUR MIND	
AT THE TIME	AT THE TIME	AT THAT TIME	
THAT LED YOU	THAT LED YOU	THAT LED YOU	
TO MAKE A	TO MAKE	TO MAKE A	
CRITICAL	CRITICAL	CRITICAL	
OBJECT	OBJECT	OBSERVATION	
FOF HIM—	OF HIM	OBJECT OF HIM?	
WHIEDE WAS	ANO SIR $\{Q\}^1$	A. NO, SIR. Q	
WHERE WAS	WHERE WAS	WHERE WAS	
THE CAMP	{THE} ⁱ CAMP	THE CAMP	
OF THE TRAIN?	{OF THE} ⁱ TRAIN	OF THRE TRAIN?	
A. THE OTHERS	{ _A } ¹ THE TRAIN	A. THE TRAIN	
HAD NOT	HAD NOT	HAD NOT	
BROKE CAMP.	BROKE CAMP	BROKE CAMP. Q.	

Q. THEY HADN'T BROKE CAMP — CAMP. WHERE WAZS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRALL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT IT SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY POU A DIAGRAM OF TIT RECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM, WIT.: PART OR WHERE WAS CAMP., YOU CAMP., YOU SAY? WHERE WAS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? AACORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALLS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR (ACONTINUED) ³⁸⁵ I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF TIT SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY (ACONTINUED) RECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE MADE MAME THEY HADN'T BROKE CAMP., YOU SAY? WHERE WAS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF TIT SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY POU A MACE A DIAGRAM, WIT.: THEY HADN'T BROKE CAMP., YOU SAY? WHERE WAS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING WERE FORMED VERY HEAL THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY POUR A MACE A DIAGRAM, A. THE THE CORRAL ACCORDING ACCORDING THE BEST OF MY THE BEST OF MY WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A ACCORDING THE BEST OF MY WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR BUT THE CORRAL? ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR BUT THE CORRAL? ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL
CAMP — WHERE WAZS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRALL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALLS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY REFERENCE I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY REFERENCE TO THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT VERY NEAR (ACONTINUED) ³⁸⁵ I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY [461] RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE MADE MADE MADE MADE MACORDING MASA WHERE WAS WAS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY [461] RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE MADE MAKES A DIAGRAM) A.
WHERE WAZS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRALL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALLS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR, BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY REFERENCE TO THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR, BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR (ACONTINUED) ³⁸⁵ I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF TO THE BEST OF MY I TSIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY I TSIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY I TSIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY I TE RECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE MADE DIAGRAM. WAS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF WY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY HEAR WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF TO THE BEST OF MY I TSIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE MADE DIAGRAM. WIT.: DIAGRAM. SAY? WHERE WAS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? ACCORDING
THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRALL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. WIT.: I WILL GIVE LYING WITH REFERENCE TO REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. CORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED WERE FORMED WERE FORMED VERY NEAR (ACONTINUED) ³⁸⁵ I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF TO THE BEST OF MY SECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE DIAGRAM. WAS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF WY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF TI SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY SECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE DIAGRAM. WIT.: DIAGRAM. WAS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO REFERENCE TO REFERENCE TO REFERENCE TO REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY SECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE DIAGRAM. WIT.: DIAGRAM. WAS THE OX LYING WITH REFERENCE TO REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF TO THE BEST OF TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF TO THE BEST OF TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDIN
LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRALL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALLS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT ACCORDING TO SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT RECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. WIT.: LYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF WY MEMORY TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED WERE FORMED WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. TO SIR ACCORDING ACCORDING ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE MADE DIAGRAM. ULYING WITH REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF TO THE BEST OF TO THE BEST OF MY THE BEST OF MY WITNESS MADE MAKES A DIAGRAM) A.
REFERENCE TO THE CORRALL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALLS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF IT ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY WERE FORMED VERY NEAR, (ACONTINUED) ³⁸⁵ I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT I SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR (ACONTINUED) ³⁸⁵ I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT I SIR ACCORDING ACCORDING BEST OF MY [461] RECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE MADE MADE MADE MAKES A DIAGRAM) A. REFERENCE TO THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY [461] RECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE MADE MAKES A DIAGRAM) A.
THE CORRALL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT VERY NEAR (ACONTINUED) I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? A. ACCORDING THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE DEST OF MY THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE CORRAL? ACCORDING THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL? TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL? TO THE BEST OF THE CORRAL? THE CORRAL.
A. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALLS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT
TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALLS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR, BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT IT SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR (ACONTINUED)385 I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT I SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY [461] RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. TO THE BEST OF MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE MADE DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM) A.
MY MEMORY THE CORRALLS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY [461] RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. WIT.: MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT SIR ACCORDING BEST OF MY (WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY (WITNESS MAKES A DIAGRAM. MY MEMORY THE CORRALS WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A TO HE WILL GIVE YOU A THE BEST OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY (WITNESS MAKES A DIAGRAM. A.
THE CORRALLS WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT VERY NEAR (ACONTINUED) ³⁸⁵ I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT BEST OF MY (461) RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF DIAGRAM OF DIAGRAM OF IT
WERE FORMED VERY NEAR,BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT I SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY [461] RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. WIT.: WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE I WILL GIVE I WILL GIVE I WILL GIVE ACCORDING IT SIR IT SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY ITHE BEST OF MY ITHE BEST OF MY WERE FORMED VERY HNEAR. BUT I WILL GIVE I WILL GI
VERY NEAR, BUT I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT
I WILL GIVE YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT
I WILL GIVE YOU A YOU {A} ⁱ YOU A DIAGRAM OF IT IT SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. WIT.: DIAGRAM. I WILL GIVE YOU A YOU A DIAGRAM OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO ACCORDING ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. I WILL GIVE YOU A VIVE I WILL GIVE YOU A VOU A VOU A VIVE I WILL GIVE YOU A VOU A VOU A IT SIR IT SIR ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY WITNESS RECOLLECTION (WITNESS MAKES A DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM) A.
YOU A DIAGRAM OF DIAGR
DIAGRAM OF IT SIR IT SIR, ACCORDING TO ACCORDING ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM OF RS IT SIR, ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. (WITNESS MAKES A DIAGRAM. WIT.: DIAGRAM.
IT SIR ACCORDING TO ACCORDING ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. RECOLLECTION RECOLLECTION. WITNESS = 10 40 AM (WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. WIT.: DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM) A.
ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. WIT.: ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION RECOLLECTION (WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. ACCORDING TO THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. (WITNESS MAKES A DIAGRAM) A.
THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. WIT.: BEST OF MY THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION RECOLLECTION. (WITNESS MAKES A DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM. THE BEST OF MY RECOLLECTION. (WITNESS MAKES A DIAGRAM) A.
RECOLLECTION. WITNESS MADE A DIAGRAM. WIT.: RECOLLECTION RECOLLECTION. (WITNESS MAKES A DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM.
RECOLLECTION. WITNESS = 10 40 AM (WITNESS MADE A MADE MAKES A DIAGRAM. WIT.: DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM) A.
WITNESS = 10 40 AM (WITNESS MADE A MADE MAKES A DIAGRAM. WIT.: DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM) A.
MADE A DIAGRAM. WIT.: MADE MAKES A DIAGRAM) A.
DIAGRAM. WIT.: DIAGRAM. DIAGRAM) A.
THAT IS ABOUT THAT IS ABOUT THAT IS ABOUT
THE SHAPE IT {THE SHAPE IT THE SHA
RUNS IN, RUNS IN, RUNS IN.
(SHOWING THE SHOWED {THE} (WITNESS
POINTS OF THE POINTS OF EXPLAINING
COMPASS TO COMPASS TO DIAGRAM TO COUNSEL)
THE {THE}¹ COUNSEL) PROSECUTION, PROSECUTION
AND AND COURT.
SHOWING WHICH SHOWS WHERE
WAY THE ROAD THE ROAD
WENT.) WENT BY
BISHOP: WE BISHOP: WE
OBJECT TO THIS OBJECT TO THIS
DIAGRAM BEING DIAGRAM BEING DIAGRAM BEING
SHOWN TO SHOWN TO SHOWN TO

385. Word apparently added later.

RT

RS

BT

PS

THE JURY	{THE} ⁱ JURY,	THE JURY	
BECAUSE THE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE THE	
WITNESS DON'T	WITNESS DON'T	WITNESS DON'T	
PRETEND TO BE	PRETEND TO BE	PRETENT TO BE	
AN EXPERT AND	{AN} ⁱ EXPERT.	AN EXPERT;	
IT I Z S NOT	{IT IS} ⁱ NOT	IT IS NOT	
DRAWN BY	DRAWN BY	DRAW N N BY	
ANY RULE, AND	ANY RULE.	ANY RULE .; ,	
WE OBJECT	WE OBJECT TO	AND WE OBJECT	
FURTHER AS	IT FROM THE	FROM THE	
	FACT[?] ³⁸⁶ OF ITS	FACT T OF ITS	
BEING	BEING	BEING	
IRRELEVANT	IRRELEVANT	IRRELEVANT	
AND		AND	
IMMATERIAL.	IMMATERIAL	IMMATERIAL.	
	BY COURT IT IS	THE COURT:	
	VERY COMMON	THIS IS NOT	
	TO ADMIT	ADMITTING A	
	MAP	MAP; BUT	
	WHERE PARTIES	WHERE A PARTY	
	KNOWS OF	KNOWS OF A	
	TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION	
	IT IS VERY	IT IS VERY	
	PROPER TO	PROPER TO	
	DRAW	DRAW A	
	DIAGRAM OF IT	DIAGRAM.	
	BY BISHOP	BISHOP: THEN	
		YOUR HONOR,	
	WE'LL TAKE	WE WILL TAKE	
	BENEFIT {OF	THE BENEFIT OF	
	AN} EXCEPTION	AN EXCEPTI O N	
OBJECTION	[space] {COURT		
OVERRULED.	OVERRULED		
EXCEPTION BY	OBJN. DEF		
DEFENDANT.	EXCEPTING.		
Q. BASKIN: I	BASKIN { _Q }¹I	Q. I	
WOULD LIKE	WOULD LIKE	WOULD LIKE	
YOU TO STAND	YOU TO STAND	TYOU TO STAND	
UP HERE AND	UP HERE	UP HERE	
SHOW AND	SO YOU CAN	SO YOU CAN	
EXPLAIN THIS	EXPLAIN THIS	EXPLAIN THIS	
MATTER TO THE	MATTER TO	MATTER TO THE	

RT

RS

BT

PS

RT	RS	BT	PS

JURY.	JURY BY	JU T RY.? T H E	
COURT: THE	COURT [space]	COURT:	
DIAGRAM HAS	IT HAS	IT HAS	
NOT BEEN	{NOT} ⁱ BEEN	NOT BEEN	
OFFERED YET.	OFFERED YET	OFFERE R D.	
BASKIN: WE NOW	BASKIN {WE} ⁱ	BASKIN: WE	
SHOW	WISH IT	WISH IT	
IT TO	EXPLAINED TO	EXPLAINED TO	
THE JURY. Q.	$JURY \{_{0}\}^{i}$	THE JURY. Q.	
WHERE WAS	WHERE WAS	WHERE WAS	
FILLMORE?	FILLMORE BY	FILLMORE? A.	
BISHOP: MY	BISHOP MY	BISHOP: MY	
OBJECTION	OBJECTION	OBJECTION	
COMES TO THIS;	COMES TO THIS	COMES TO THIS;	
I OBJECT	I OBJECT	THAT I OBJECT	
TO THEIR USING	TO THEIR USING	TO THEIR USING	
IT AT ALL,	IT AT ALL	IT AT ALL.	
BECAUSE OF			
WHAT I			
PREVIOUSLY			
STATED. COURT:	BY COURT		
WHERE IS	{₀} ⁱ WHERE IS	Q. WHERE IS	
FILLMORE ON	FILLMORE ON	FILLMORE ON	
THAT MAP? A.	THAT MAP $\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{i}$	THAT MAP? A.	
IN THAT	IN THAT	IN THAT	
DIRECTION,	DIRECTION,	DIRECTION.	
	<witness></witness>	(WITNESS	
		INDICATING.):	
PERHAPS THAT	PERHAPS THAT	PERHAPS THAT	
MIGHT HAVE	MIGHT HAVE	MIGHT HAVE	
BEEN DRAWN	BEEN DRAWN	BEEN DRAWN	
OUT FURTHER.	OUT FURTHER,	OUT AFARTHER	
FILLMORE IS	FILLMORE	AND FILLMORE	
OVER HERE.	OVER HERE.	PUT OVER HERE.	
Q. WERE YOU	{o} ⁱ WERE YOU	Q. WERE YOU	
TRAVELING	TRAVELING IN	TRAVELLING IN	
	DIRECTION	THE DIRECTION	
TO FILLMORE ? A.	OF FILLMORE	OF FILLMORE?	
I WAS	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ I WAS	A. I WAS	
TRAVELING IN	TRAVELING IN	TRAVELLING IN	
THE	{THE} ⁱ	THE	
DIRECTION OF	DIRECTION OF	DIRECTION OF	
FILMORE,	FILMORE, YES	FILLMORE? YES,	
	$I \text{ WAS } \{\mathbf{Q}\}^{i}$	I WAS. Q. AND	

RT	RS	BT	PS

	FROM CORN	FROM CORN	
	CREEK TO	CREEK TO	
WE	WHERE { _A } ⁱ WE	WHERE? A. WE	
TRAVELLED THE	TRAVELED	TRAVELLERD	
ROAD ON TO	ROAD ON TO	RIGHT ON TO	
FILLMORE.	FILLMORE.	[303] FI LLLMORE.	
Q.	$\{\mathbf{Q}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$	Q. WHERE	
WHEREABOUTS	WHEREABOUTS	ABOUTS WAS	
WITH	WITH	THA T WITH	
REFERENCE TO	REFERENCE TO	REFERENCE TO	
YOUR	WHERE YOU	WHERE YOUR	
CAMP? A.	CAMPED $\{A\}^{i}$	CAMP WAS? A.	
WE CAMPED	WE CAMPED	WE CAMPED	
RIGHT IN HERE	RIGHT IN HERE	RIGHT IN HERE	
BESIDE THE	BESIDE THE	BESIDE THE	
CREEK.) ≤Q≥	CREEK {o} ⁱ	CREEK. Q.	
THIS IS	THIS IS	THIS IS	
SUPPOSED TO	SUPPOSED TO	SUPPOSED TO	
BE THE CREEK	BE CREEK	BE THE CREEK	
SPOKEN OF BY	SPOKEN OF BY	SPOKEN OF BY	
YOU IN YOUR	YOU IN YOUR	YOU IN YOUR	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY?	
WHERE DID	{₀} ⁱ WHERE DID	WHERE D ID	
THE EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS	
— CAMP ? [462] A.	$\{*\}^i$ CAMP $\{_A\}^i$	CAMP? A.	
THEY CAMPED	CAMPED	THEY CAMPED	
JUST OVER	JUST OVER	JUST OVER	
THERE.	THERE. [space]	THERE IN THE	
Q.	$\left\{\mathbf{Q}\right\}^{\mathrm{i}}$	BRUSH. Q.	
ABOUT HOW	ABOUT HOW	ABOUT HOW	
FAR WAS IT	FAR WAS IT	FAR WAS IT	
FROM THE	FROM	FROM THE	
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	
CORRALL TO	CORRAL TO	CORRAL TO	
WHERE YOU	WHERE YOU	WHERE YOU	
CAMPED? A. TO	CAMPED TO	CAMPED? A. TO	
THE BEST OF	{THE _A } ⁱ BEST OF	THE BEST OF	
MY	MY	MY	
KNOWLEDGE IT	KNOWLEDGE IT	KNOWLEDGE IT	
WAS SOME	WAS SOME	WAS SOME	
TWELVE	TWELVE 15	I2 TO 15 FIFTEEN	
RODS. Q.	RODS. $\{Q\}^i$	RODS. Q. WHERE	
WHEREABOUTS	WHEREABOUTS	ABOUTS ON	
ON THAT MAP	ON THAT MAP	THAT MAP DID	

RT	RS	BT	PS

DID THE OX LIE ?	DID THE OX LIE	THE OX LIE? A.	
A. THE OX LAY	$\{_{A}\}^{i}$ THE OX LAY	THE OX LIE! A. THE OX LAY	
ACROSS	ACROSS {THE}	ACROSS THERE	
IN A	[9] IN A NORTH	IN A NORTH	
NORTHWESTERN	WESTERN ³⁸⁷	WESTERN	
DIRECTION, A	DIRECTION, A	DIRECTION, A	
LITTLE COURSE	LITTLE COURSE	LITTLE COURSE	
NORTH FROM	NORTH[?] FROM	NORTH FROM	
OUR CAMP. THE	OUR CAMP, //	OUR CAMP . THE	
OX LAY SOME 10	OX LAY SOME 10	OX LAY SOME IO	
TO 12 RODS. IT	${TO}^{i}$ 12 RODS, IT	OR I2 RODS.	
MIGHT JUST BE	LAY JUST	JUST	
ABOUT IN THAT	ABOUT IN THAT	ABOUT IN THAT	
DIAGRAM BUT A LITTLE	DIAGRAM	DIAGRAM A	
FURTHER FROM	{BUT}¹ LAID FURTHER FROM	LITTLE FARTHER FROM	
THE EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	THE EMIGRANT	
CORRALL THAN	CORRAL THAN	CORRAL THAN	
FROM OUR	FROM OUR	FROM OUR	
CAMP, IN THE	CAMP, {IN THE} ¹	CAMPP IN THE	
NEIGHBORHOOD	NEIGHBORHOOD	NEIGHBORHOOD	
OF FORTY RODS	OF 20 RODS	OF 20 RODS	
FROM THE	FROM {THE} ¹	FROM THE	
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	
CAMP,	CAMP	CAMP, SOME	
SOMEWHERES	SOMEWHERES	HWHERES IN	
IN THAT	IN THAT	THAT	
NEIGHBORHOOD,	NEIGHBORHOOD	NEIGHBORHOOD	
THAT IS THE	THAT IS {THE} ¹	, THAT IS THE	
BEST OF MY	BEST {OF} ⁱ MY	BEST OF MY	
MEORY			
MEMORY.	MEMORY. [space]	NMEMORY.	
Q. WHEN YOU	{Q}¹WHEN YOU	Q WHEN YOU	
SAW THIS	SAW THIS	SAW THIS	
PARTY	PARTY	PARTY	
LOOKING AT THE	LOOK {ING} ⁱ AT	LOOKING AT	
OX WHAT	OX WHAT	THE OX, WHAT	
WERE YOU	WERE YOU	WERE YOU	
DOING ? A. I	DOING $\{A\}^1I$	DOING? A. I	
WAS AROUND	WAS AROUND	WAS AROUND	

^{387. &}quot;WESTERN" is written "RSTRN" in shorthand. In Pitman shorthand, "W" is usually written as a diacritic and, like vowels, often omitted. As written it could have been transcribed as "WESTERN" or "EASTERN".

RT	RS	BT	PS

CAMP, COULD	CAMP, COULD	CAMP; I COULD	
NOT TELL	NOT TELL	NOT TELL	
WHETHER I	WHETHER I	WHETHE R I	
WAS SITTING	WAS SITTING	WAS SITTI N G	
DOWN OR	DOWN OR	DOWN OR	
STANDING UP.	STANDING UP.	STANDING UP.	
Q. HOW LONG	{o} ⁱ HOW LONG	Q. HOW LONG	
WAS IT BEFORE	WAS IT BEFORE	WAS IT BEFORE	
YOU BROKE	YOU BROKE	YOU BROKE	
CAMP AND	CAMP	CAMP,	
BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU	BELOERE YOU	
SAW THIS	SAW THIS	SAW THIS C	
PARTY —	PARTY STATE ~	PARTY. STATE	
AS NEAR AS	$\{_{0}\}^{i}$ AS NEAR AS	AS NEAR AS	
YOU CAN GET	YOU CAN GET	YOU CAN GET	
AT IT ? A. IT	$AT IT \{_{\Theta A}\}^{i}IT$	AT IT? A IT	
WASN'T LONG.	WASN'T LONG	WASNIT LONG/	
Q. DID YOU SEE	{ ₀ } ⁱ DID YOU SEE	Q. DID YOU SEE	
THE TEAMS	{THE} ⁱ TEAMS	THE TEAMS AND	
HITCHED TO	HITCHED TO	THE TERMS IN (E	
THE WAGONS ?	{THE} ⁱ WAGON	THE WAGON D S?	
THE WITGOINS.	AND GO THERE	THE WITGOINES.	
A. THAT MIGHT	ATHAT MIGHT	A. THAT MIGHT	
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	
FIFTEEN OR	15	15 IF OR	
TWENTY	20	260	
MINUTES —	MINUTES	MINUTES,	
MIGHT HAVE	MIGHT HAVE	NMIGHT HAVE	
BEEN HALF AN	BEEN HALF	BEEN A HALF	
HOUR. Q.	HOUR ~ O	AN HOUR. Q.	
HOW LONG	HOW LONG	HOW LONG	
AFTER THAT	AFTER	AFTER	
OCCURRENCE	OCCURRENCE		
WAS IT BEFORE	WAS IT BEFORE	WAS IT BEFORE	
THE EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS	
WHEELED OUT?	WHEELED OUT	ROLLED OUT?	
A. I COULD NOT	{ _A } ⁱ I COULD NOT	A I COULD NOT	
TELL	TÉLL	TELL FOR	
CERTAIN	CERTAIN	CERTAIN	
WHETHER WE	WHETHER WE	WHETHER WE	
LIT OUT FIRST	LIT OUT FIRST	LED OUT FIRST	
OR THEM,BUT	OR THEM {BUT} ⁱ	OR THEM; BUT	
THINK WE DID,	I THINK WE DID,	I THINK WE DID,	
AS WELL AS MY	AS WELL AS MY	AS WELL AS MY	

RT	RS	BT	PS

MEMORY	MEMORY	MEMORY	
SERVES ME, WE	SERVES ME WE	SERVES ME WE	
HITCHED UP	HITCHED UP	HITCHED UP	
AND ROLLED	AND ROLLED	AND ROLLED	
OUT. Q. HOW NEAR DID	OUT FIRST. $\{Q\}^1$ HOW NEAR DID	OUT. Q.	
		HOW NEAR DID	
YOU GO TO	YOU GO TO	YOU FGO TO	
THEIR CORRALL	THEIR CORRAL	THEIR CORRAL?	
[463] A. WE DIDN'T	{ _A }¹WE DIDN'T	A . WE DIDN'T	
GO NEARER	GO NEARER	GO NEARER	
THAN TEN OR	THAN TEN OR	THAN IO OR	
TWELVE RODS.	TWELVE RODS.	I2 RODS.	
Q. WHAT	{Q}¹WHAT	Q. WHAT	
IMPRESSED IT	IMPRESSED IT	IMPRESSED IT	
ON YOUR	ON YOUR	ON THEIR YOUR	
MIND THAT	MIND THAT	MIND THAT YOU	
THEY MOVED	THEY MOVED	THEY MOVED	
OUT BEFORE	OUT BEFORE	OUT BEFORE	
YOU	$\{YOU\}^1 WE[?]$	THEY	
DID	DID	DID? THEY YOU	
		MOVED OUT	
		BEFORE THEY	
		[204]	
A.	{ A } ⁱ	DID? [304] A. I	
I AM NOT	I AIN'T	AIN'T	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT?	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST, Q. WHAT	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT {A}	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT {A}	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A.	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION IS THAT WE MOVED OUT	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT {A} ⁱ MY IMPRESSION IS WE MOVED OUT	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION WAS IW WE MOVED OUT	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION IS THAT WE MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. DID	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT {A} MY IMPRESSION IS WE MOVED OUT FIRST. {Q} DID	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION WAS IW WE MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. DID	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION IS THAT WE MOVED OUT	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT {A} ⁱ MY IMPRESSION IS WE MOVED OUT FIRST. {Q} ⁱ DID YOU SEE ANY	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION WAS IW WE MOVED OUT	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION IS THAT WE MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. DID	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT {A} ⁱ MY IMPRESSION IS WE MOVED OUT FIRST. {Q} ⁱ DID YOU SEE ANY DEAD OX	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION WAS IW WE MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. DID	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION IS THAT WE MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. DID YOU SEE ANY	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT {A} ⁱ MY IMPRESSION IS WE MOVED OUT FIRST. {Q} ⁱ DID YOU SEE ANY DEAD OX WITHIN {THE} ⁱ	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION WAS IW WE MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. DID YOU SEE ANY	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION IS THAT WE MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. DID YOU SEE ANY DEAD OX	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT {A} ⁱ MY IMPRESSION IS WE MOVED OUT FIRST. {Q} ⁱ DID YOU SEE ANY DEAD OX	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION WAS IW WE MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. DID YOU SEE ANY DEAD OX	
I AM NOT POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT? FIRST, I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION IS THAT WE MOVED OUT FIRST. Q. DID YOU SEE ANY DEAD OX WITHIN THE	I AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CANNOT SWEAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST. QWHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT {A} ⁱ MY IMPRESSION IS WE MOVED OUT FIRST. {Q} ⁱ DID YOU SEE ANY DEAD OX WITHIN {THE} ⁱ	AIN'T POSITIVE WHICH MOVED OUT FIRST. I CAN'T SEWAR AS TO THAT WHO MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. WHAT IS YOUR IMPRESSION ABOUT IT? A. MY IMPRESSION WAS IW WE MOVED OUT FIRST? Q. DID YOU SEE ANY DEAD OX WITHIN THE	

RT	RS	BT	PS

DIDN'T. Q.	DIDN'T { _Q } ⁱ	DID NOT? Q.	
WAS THERE	WAS THERE	WAS THERE	
ANY OX THERE ?	ANY OX THERE	ANY OX THERE?	
A. I DON'T	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}\mathrm{DON'T}$	A. I DON'T	
RECOLLECT OF	RECOLLECT	RECOLLECT	
SEEING IT.	NOTICING IT	NOTICING IT?.	
Q. DID YOU	{₀} ⁱ DID YOU	Q. DID YOU	
KNOW OF	KNOW {OF} ⁱ	KNOW OF	
MORE	ANY MORE	ANY MORE	
THAN ONE	THAN ONE	THA N ONE	
DEAD OX ON	DEAD OX ON	DEAD OX ON	
THE GROUND ?	THE GROUND ~	THE GROUND?	
A. I DID NOT	$\{_{\mathbf{A}}\}^{\mathrm{i}}$ I DID NOT	A. IDID NOT	
NOTICE.	NOTICE ~ [space]	NOTICE? A	
Q. IN WHAT	{o} ⁱ IN WHAT	Q. IN WHAT	
WAGON DID	WAGON DID	WAGON DID	
YOU AND MR.	YOU AND MR.	YOU AND MR.	
HOOPS RIDE—IN	HOOPS RIDE IN	HOOPS RIDE, IN	
THE SAME	THE SAME	THE SAME	
WAGON—WHEN	WAGON WHEN	WAGON WHEN	
YOU STARTED	YOU STARTED	YOU STARTED	
OFF ? A. YES SIR.	OFF $\{_{A}\}^{i}$ YES SIR.	OFF? A. YES, SIR	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	. SUTHERLAND: I	
I OBJECT TO	I OBJECT TO	OBJECT TO ANY	
ANY FURTHER	ANY FURTHER	FURTHER	
CROSS-			
EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION	
AS TO THAT.	AS TO THAT.	AS TO THA T.	
BASKIN: THE	BASKIN	BASKIN: THE	
OBJECT OF THIS	OBJECT OF THIS	OBJECT OF THIS	
IS,	IS	QUESTION IS	
THIS	THIS	THIS: THIS	
PARTY HAS	PARTY HAS	PARTY IS HAS	
TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO	TESTIFIED TO	
HAVING SEEN	HAVING SEEN	HAVING SEEN	
AN OX THERE.	{AN} ⁱ OX THERE.	ONE OX THERE.	
COURT: I	BY COURT I	THE COURT. I	
THINK IT IS	THINK IT IS	THINK IT IS	
PROPER TO	PROPER {TO} ⁱ	PROPER.	
SHOW THIS	SHOW THIS		
QUESTION. Q.	QUESTION. $\{Q\}^i$	Q.	
WHO WAS THE	WHO WAS THE	WHO WAS THE	
DRIVER OF	DRIVER OF	DRIVER OF AT	
YOUR TEAM	THAT TEAM	THAT TIME	

RT	RS	BT	PS

THAT MODNING	THAT MODNING	THE MODINING	
THAT MORNING	THAT MORNING	THE MORJNING YOU DROVE	
— DID YOU DRIVE IT OUT ? A.	{ _Q }'YOU DROVE IT OUT _A I	OUT? A. I	
I DROVE MY	DROVE MY	DROVE MY	
TEAM. I COULD	TEAM I COULD	TEAM; I COULD	
NOT SWEAR	NOT SWEAR	NOT SWEAR	
POSITIVELY	POSITIVELY	POSITIVEOLY	
THAT HOOPS	THAT HOOPS	WHAT THAT	
WENT AFTER	WENT	HOOPS WENT	
THAT — AFTER	AFTER	WITH US AFTER	
WE WENT TO	WE WENT TO	WE EWENT TO	
CORN CREEK OR	CORN CREEK	CORN CREEK.	
WHETHER HE	WHETHER {HE} ⁱ	WHETHER HE	
WAS IN MY	WHETHER (HE) WENT IN MY	WHETHER HE WENT IN MY	
WAGON OR NOT.	WAGON OR NOT.	WAGON OR NOT.	
MY IMPRESSION	MY IMPRESSION	MY IMPRESSION	
IS HE	IS HE	IS IW HE	
CONTINUED IN	CONTINUED IN	CONTINUED IN	
MINE. Q.	MINE. $\{Q\}^i$	MINE. Q.	
ABOUT THE	ABOUT {THE}	ABOUT THE	
TIME YOU	TIME YOU	TIME YOU	
STARTED OFF	STARTED OFF	STARTED OFF	
THERE WAS	THERE WAS	FROM THERE,	
THERE WAS	THERE ANY	AWAS THE RE	
TROUBLE	TROUBLE	ANY TROUNBLE	
TROODLE	OCCURRED	ANTIROUNDLE	
WITH [464] YOUR	WITH YOUR	WITH YOUR	
TEAM?	TEAM ?	TEAM?	
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND.	
WE OBJECT	WE OBJECT [10]	WE OBJECT	
TO THAT, WE	TO THAT, WE	TO THAT. WE	
HAVEN'T	HAVEN'T	HAVN'T	
CALLED	CALLED	CALLED OUT	
OUT ANY	OUT ANY	ANY	
QUESTION	QUESTION	WQ UESTION	
RESPECTING	RESPECTING	WITH RESPECT	
THE TEAM.	TO {THE} ⁱ TEAM.	TO THE TEAM.	
BASKIN ARGUED	BASKIN WE	YOUR HONOR,	
THE RELEVANCY	<i>MEAN NO/</i> —[?]		
OF THE	SUTHERLAND		
QUESTION	RESPECTING	WE EXPECT THE	
XOZOTIOT	RULE BEING	RULE TO BE	
	ENFORCED	ENFORCED	
	HERE, WE	HERE. WE	

DID NOT CALL	DIDN'T D CALL	
	OUT ANYTHING	
ANY ATTENTION	ANY ATTENTION	
BY THIS	BY THIS	
WITNESS WHO	WITNESS WHO	
STARTED IN	STARTED IN THE	
WAGONS OR	WAGONS OR	
ANY ACCIDENT	ANY ACCIDENT	
TO DETAIN	TO DETAIN	
THEM,	THEM, AND	
CAN'T	THEY CAN'T	
INTRODUCE	INTRODUCE	
THIS AT THIS	THIS AT THIS	
TIME. [space] BY	TIME THE	
COURT. RULED	COURT: I RULED	
OTHER DAY	THE OTHER	
REGARD TO	IN REGARD TO	
STATEMENT	STATEMENTS	
MADE BY	MADE BY	
defendant>,	DEFENDANT,	
TESTIMONY TO	DESIRING TO	
BE PROVEN IN	BE PROVEN IN	
HIS OWN	HIS OWN	
DEFENSE	DEFENSE,.	
WHEN PARTY	WHEN A PARTY	
WANTS TO	WANTS TO	
PROVE	PROVE THE	
PARTICULAR		
RES GESTAE HE	RES GESTE, HE	
MUST TAKE	MSUT TAKE	
INTO	INTO	
CONSIDERATIO	CONSIDERAT IO	
N ALL	N ALL THE	
OTHER	OTHER	
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE,AND	
THE RULE IS	THE RULE	
HERE MAY NOT	IS HERE THEY	
GIVE	CANNOT GIVE	
ANY ³⁸⁸ *	ANY ^[305]	
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY IN	
REGARD TO HIS	REGARD TO HIS	
OWN	OWN	

RT

RS

BT

PS

388. Rogerson's hand symbol is above "any"; "*" is below the hand symbol.

	1	, ,	
	STATEMENT	STATEMENTS.	
	THIS IS PART OF	THIS AIS A PART	
	THE	OF THE	
	TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION	
	TO WHICH YOU	ABOUT WHICH	
	HAVE BEEN	YOU HAVE BEEN	
	INQUIRING.	ENQUIRING.	
	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
	WE HAVE	WE HAVE	
	DISCUSSED	DISCUSSED THE	
	QUESTION OF	QUESTION OF	
	RES GESTAE	THE RES GESTE	
	AS TO	AS TO	
	WHETHER IT	T WHETHER IT	
	DID	DID	
	CONSTITUTE ≤A	CONSTITUTE A	
	PART OF IT OR	P ART OF IT OR	
	NOT≥ YOU	NOT. YOUR	
		HONOR	
	FORBORE TO	FORBORE TO	
	DECIDE THAT —	DECIDE THAT	
	[?] QUESTION,	QUESTION	
	AND ONLY	AND ONLY	
	DECIDED THAT	DECIDED THAT	
	IT WAS NOT SO	IT WAS NOT	
	CONNECTED.	CONNECTED.	
AFTER WHICH			
THE COURT	{COURT		
RULED THAT THE	\mathbf{RULED} ⁱ		
QUESTION MIGHT	,		
BE ASKED			
	BY COURT I	THE COURT: I	
	MAY HAVE SAID	MAY HAVE SAID	
	SOMETHING TO	SOMETHING	
	THAT	ABOUT THAT	
	EFFECT. I MIGHT	FACT. I MAY	
	NOT HAVE	NOT HAVE	
	GIVEN ALL	GIVEN ALL THE	
	REASONS FOR	REASONS FOR	
	IT. THEY HAVE	IT. THEY HAVE	
	BEEN CALLED	BE EN CALLED	
	OUT = PART OF	OUT—PAR T T OF	
	THESE	THIS COULD	
	SUBJECTS HAVE	HAVE	

RT	RS	BT	PS

	BEEN CALLED	BEEN CALLED	
	OUT —[?] THERE	OUT—THERE	
	WOULD NOT BE	WOULD NOT BE	
	ANY	ANY	
	SIMILARITY	SIMILARITY	
	BETWEEN THE	BETWEEN THE	
	TWO THE	TWO AND THE	
	BULK OF	BULK OF IT	
	SUBJECTS HAVE	COULD HAVE	
	BEEN CALLED	BEEN CALLED	
	OUT BASKIN	OUT THERE AT	
		THE TIME.	
TO WHICH		OBJ	
RULING JUDGE		OVERRULED.	
SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
FOR DEFENSE	NOTE OUR	NOTE OUR	
EXCEPTED.	EXCEPTION	EXCEPTION	
Q.	$\{Q\}^{i}$	BASKIN Q.	
AFTER YOU	AFTER YOU	AF ER TER YOU	
STARTED OFF	STARTED OFF	START4ED ON	
THAT MORNING	THAT MORNING	THA T MORNING	
WAS THERE	WAS THERE	WAS THERE	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
OCCURRED	OCCURRED	OCCURRED	
THERE WHICH	THERE {WHICH} ⁱ	THERE WHICH	
LED YOU TO	LED YOU	CAUSED YOU TO	
HALT OR STOP	HALT OR STOP	HALT OR STOP	
THERE ? A. I	THERE { _A } ⁱ	THERE? A. I	
DON'T	DON'T	DON'T	
RECOLLECT	RECOLLECT	RECOLLECT	
ANYTHING OF	ANYTHING OF	ANYTHING OF	
THATNKIND. Q.	THAT KIND $\{Q\}^i$	THAT KIND. Q.	
IF THERE HAD	IF THERE HAD	IFTHERE HAD	
BEEN	BEEN	BEEN	
ANYTHING OF	ANYTHING OF	ANYTHING OF	
THAT KIND	THAT KIND	THAT KIND	
WOULD YOU	WOULD YOU	O WOULD YOU	
NOT	NOT	NOT HAVE	
REMEMBER	REMEMBER	REMEMBERED	
IT A. I DON'T	$IT \{_A\}^iDON'T$	IT? A. I DON'T	
REMEMBER	REMEMBER	REMEMBER	
ANYTHING OF	ANYTHING OF	ANYTHING OF	
THAT KIND. Q.	THAT KIND. $\{_0\}^i$	THAT KIND. Q.	
WAS THERE A	WAS THERE	WAS THERE A	
WAS TIEKE A	WASTIERE	WAS THEKE A	

RT	RS	BT	PS

HARNESS	HARNESS	RHARNESS	
BROKEN OF ANY	BROKEN OF ANY	BROKE OFF ANY	
TEAMS	TEAMS	OF THE TEAMS	
THERE AT THE	THERE AT THE	TH ERE AT THE	
TIME YOU WERE	TIME YOU WERE	TIME YOU WERE	
STARTING OFF?	STARTING OFF	STARTING OFF?	
	$\{_{A}\}^{i}I$ DON'T		
A. I DON'T	()	A. I DO NOT	
RECOLLECT, I	RECOLLECT, I	RECOLLECT; I	
COULD NOT SAY	COULD NOT SAY	COULD NOT SAY	
FOR CERTAIN,	CERTAIN	FOR CERTAIN	
OR POCITIVE MOTURE	OR POSITIVE,	OR POSITIVE,	
POSITIVE, NOTHIN	NOTHING OF	NOTHING OF	
G OF MYSELF,	IMPORTANCE,	IMPORTANCE,	
NEVER	NEVER	NOTHING	
CALLED MY	CALLED MY	CALLED MY	
ATTENTION, I	ATTENTION, I	ATTENTION. I	
DON'T	DON'T	DON'T	
RECOLLECT	RECOLLECT	RECOLLECT	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING AT	
ABOUT IT.	ABOUT IT. [space]	ALL ABOUT IT.	
Q. DID YOU	$\{Q\}^1$ DID YOU	Q DID YOU	
HEAR	HEAR	HEAR	
ANYTHING SAID	ANYTHING SAID	ANYTHING SAID	
THERE ABOUT A	THERE ABOUT	THERE ABOUT A	
DUTCH	DUTCH { A } ⁱ	DUTCH	
DOCTOR BEING	DOCTOR BEING	DOCTOR BEING	
AMONG THE	AMONG {THE} ⁱ	AMOUG THE	
TRAIN? A. I	TRAIN $\{A\}^{i}I$	TRAIN? A . I	
HAVE NO	HAVE NO	HAVE NO	
RECOLLECTION.	RECOLLECTION.	RECOLLECTION.	
Q. YOU DON'T	$YOU \{_{O}\}^{i} DON'T$	Q. YOU DON'T	
KNOW	KNOW	KNOW	
WHETHER IT	WHETHER IT	WHETHER IT	
WAS A DUTCH	WAS A DUTCH	WAS A DUTCH	
DOCTOR OR	DOCTOR OR	DOCTOR OR	
NOT? DID YOU	NOT?	NOT?	
HEAR ANYTHING			
STATED ABOUT			
THE DUTCH			
DOCTOR BEING			
AMONG THE			
TRAIN? A. I			
HAVE NO	<ano sir="">.</ano>	A. NO, SIR.	
RECOLLECTION.	ATTO DITC.	71. 110, DIK.	
RECOLLECTION.			

N I	RS	BT	PS

Q. YOU DON'T			
KNOW WHETHER			
IT WAS A DUTCH			
DOCTOR OR NOT.			
Q. DID YOU	{₀} ⁱ DID YOU	Q. DID YOU	
HEAR	HEAR	HEAR	
ANYTHOING	ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
STATED ABOUT	STATED ABOUT	SAID ABOUT	
PERSONS BEING	PERSONS BEING	PERSONS BEING	
THERE HAVING	THERE HAVING	THERE, HAVING	
THE CHOLERA,	{THE} ⁱ CHOLERA	THE CHOLERA	
OR BEING	OR BEING	OR BEING	
ATTACKED	ATTACKED	ATTACKED	
WITH IT IN THE	WITH IT IN AT	WITH IT AT ANY	
COMPANY?	ANY POINT ≤ OF	POI NT OF	
	THEIR≽	THEIR	
[465] A. I	TRAVELS { _A } ⁱ I	TRAVELS?. I	
DON'T	DON'T	DON'T	
RECOLLECT.	RECOLLECT	RECOLLE T CT.	
	THAT IS ALL		
SUTHERLAND: I	SUTHERLAND I	SUTHERLAND: I	
DESIRE	DESIRE	DESIRE JUST	
TO ASK ONE	TO ASK ONE	ATO ASK ONE	
QUESTION. THE	QUESTION, THE	QUESTION A	
QUESTION	QUESTION	QUESTION	
WHICH I	WHICH I	WHICH Q. [306] I	
OUGHT TO	OUGHT TO	OUGHT TO	
HAVE ASKED	HAVE ASKED	HAVE ASKED	
BEFORE ,	BEFORE	BEFORE	
I GAVE	I GAVE	BENOTE I GAVE	
THE WITNESS	{THE} ⁱ WITNESS	THE WITNESS	
OVER	OVER	OVER TO THE	
FOR CROSS	TO {THE}¹ CROSS	FOR CROSS-	
EXAMINATION.	EXAMINATION	EXAMINATION.	
	BASKIN WE'LL	BASKIN: WE	
	WAIVE THE	HAVE NO	
	OBJECTION	OBJECTION.	
SUTHERLAND:-	{SUTHERLAND		
Q. ARE YOU	_Q }¹ARE YOU	Q. ARE YOU	
PRETTY WELL	PRETTY WELL	PRETTY WELL	
ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINTED	
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE	
INDIAN	INDIAN	INDIAN	
CHARACTER	CHARACTER	C A HARAC R TER	

RT	RS	BT	PS

HERE ? A. YES	HERE { _A } YES	HERE? A. YES,	
SIR. Q. STATE	SIR. $\{Q\}^{i}$ STATE	SIR Q. STATE	
WHETHER OR	WHETHER		
WHAT THEIR	WHAT THEIR	WHAT THEIR	
DISPOSITION IS	DISPOSITION IS	DISPOSITION IS	
WHERE THEY	WHERE THEY	WHERE THEY	
RECEIVE AN	RECEIVE AN	RECEIVE	
INJURY AND	INJURY,	INJURIES, OR	
	RECEIVES AN	RECEIVE AN	
IN	INJURY {IN} ⁱ	INJURY; STATE	
RESPECT TO ITS	RESPECT TO ITS	T AS TO ITS	
EFFECT	EFFECT	EFFECT	
		EVFVFECT	
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE	
WHOLE TRIBE —	WHOLE TRIBE,	WHOLE TR U IBE,	
HOW THEY	HOW THEY	HOW THEY	
REGARD IT ?	REGARD IT	REGARD IT?	
BASKIN:	BASKIN	BASKIN	
THAT IS A	THAT IS	THAT IS A	
LEADING	LEADING	LEADING	
QUESTION AND	QUESTION	QUESTION;	
IS TOO	IT IS TOO	IT IS TOO	
SUGGESTIVE FOR	SUGGESTING TO	SUGGESTIVE TO	
THIS WILLING	THIS WILLING	THIS WILLING	
WITNESS —	WITNESS —[?]	WITNESS AS TO	
WHAT THEY	WHAT THEY	WHAT THEY	
WANT	WANT	WANTED TO	
HIM TO	HIM TO	HIM TO	
ANSWER.	ANSWER. [11]	ANSWER.	
SUTHERLAND: I	SUTHERLAND I	SUBTHERLAND:	
WISH TO	WISH TO	I S WISH TO	
CALL HIS MIND	CALL HIS MIND	CALL HIS MIND	
DIRECTLY ON	DIRECTLY ON	DIRECTLY ON	
THAT SUBJECT.	THAT SUBJECT.	THAT SUBJECT.	
COURT	BY COURT	THE COURT:	
OVERRULED THE	{COURT		
OBJECTION OF	RULED } ⁱ YOU	YOU	
THE	CAN ASK THE	CAN ASK THE	
PROSECUTION. A.	QUESTION $\{A\}^{i}$	QUESTION. A.	
IT IS	IT IS	IT IS	
CUSTOMARY	CUSTOMARY	CUSTOMARY	
AMONG THE	AMONG	AMONG THE	
INDIANS	INDIANS TO MY	INDIANS TO MY	
	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	

WHERE THERE	WHERE THERE	WHERE T HERE	
IS AN INJURY;	IS {AN} ⁱ INJURY	IS AN INJURY	
PERPAETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	
ON ONE OF	ON ONE OF	ON ONE OF	
THEIR PARTY	THEIR PARTY	THEIR PART Y	
BY A WHITE	BY WHITE	BY TH3E WHITE	
PERSON TO SEEK	BLOOD, TO SEEK	BLOOD TO SEEK	
REVENGE ON	REVENGE AND	REVENGE AND	
THE	AT THE	ATTACK THE	
FIRST PARTY	FIRST PARTY	FIRST PARTY	
THEY CAN GET,	THEY CAN GET	THEY CAN GET	
THE FIRST	THE FIRST	AT; THE FIRST	
WHITE BLOOD	WHITE BLOOD	WHI TE BLOOD	
THEY CAN GET	THEY CAN GET	THEY CAN GET	
AT. Q. HOW AS	AT. $\{_{O}HOW\}^{i}$ AS	AT. Q. HOW AS	
TO THE WHOLE	TO WHOLE	TO THE SWHOLE	
TRIBE	TRIBE	TRIBE	
RESENTING THE	RESEN{TING} ⁱ	RESENTING AN	
INJURY? A. YES	INJURY { _A } YES	INJURY? A. YES	
SIR.	SIR THEY DO. 389	SIR, THEY DO. Q.	
Q. IS THAT	$\{_{\rm O}\}^{\rm i}$ IS THAT	IS THAT	
PECULIAR TO	PECULIAR TO	PECULIAR TO	
ANY ONE	ANY ONE	OF ANY ONE	
TRIBE—OR IS IT	TRIBE OR IS IT	TR U IBE, OR IS IT	
PECULIAR TO	PECULIAR TO	BPECULIAR TO	
ALL OF THEM? A.	ALL OF THEM	ALL OF THEM?	
IT IS	$\{A\}^{i}$ IT IS	A. THAT IS A	
PECULIAR TRAIT	PECULIAR	PE F CULIAR	
TO ALL	TRAIT TO ALL	TRATE OF ALL	
THE INDIANS I	{THE} ⁱ INDIANS I	THE INDIANS I	
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEE N N	
ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINTED	
WITH Q.	WITH. $\{Q\}^i$ [space]	WITH . Q.	
HAVE YOU SEEN	HAVE YOU SEEN	HAVE YOU SEEN	
A GOOD MANY	GOOD MANY	A GOOD MAN U Y	
EXHIBITIONS	EXHIBITIONS	EXHIBITIONS OF	
	{OF} ⁱ THAT	THAT	
DURING YOUR	DURING YOUR	F DURING YOUR	
RESIDENCE	RESIDENCE	RESIDENCE	
HERE A. I HAVE	HERE $\{A\}^{i}I$ HAVE	HERE? A I HAVE	
SEEN SOME.	SEEN SOME.	SEEN SO N ME.	
SUTHERLAND:		SUTHERLAND:	

389. "THEY DO" was apparently added later.

RT

RS

BT

PS

N I	RS	BT	PS

WE PROPOSE TO	Q—[?]	Q.	
BASE,UPON	BASED UPON	BASED UPON	
THIS	THIS	THIS	
DECLARATION	DECLARATION	DECLATRATION	
THE POINT			
ALLUDED TO			
BEFORE, AND WE	WE	WE	
ASK TO SHOW	ASK TO SHOW	ASK TO SHOW	
THE THREATS	THE THREATS	THE THREATS	
WHICH WERE	WHICH WERE	THAT WERE	
MADE BY THE	MADE BY	MADE BY ON	
PAHVANTE	PAHVANT	PAHVANT	
INDIANS AND	INDIANS AND	INDIANS, AND	
WHAT WAS THE	WHAT HE	WHAT THEY	
CAUSE OF	CONSIDERED	SAID OF	
THIS	THE		
PROVOCATION	PROVOCATION	PROVOCATION,	
AND FOR [466]	FOR	WITH	
THESE	THOSE	THESE	
THREATS.	THREATS	T R HREATS.	
	{COURT		
	RULED } ⁱ BY		
COURT: IF THEY	COURT IF THEY	COURT: Q. IF	
WERE	WERE	THE INDIANS	
IN THE	IN THE	WERE IN THE	
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	
MEADOW	MEADOW	MEADOW	
MASSACRE	MASSACRE		
OCCURRENCE	OCCURRENCE	OCCURRENCE,	
SHOW	SHOW	YOU CAN SHOW	
IT, IF THEY	IT. IF THEY	IT; IT THEY	
WERE NOT YOU	WERE NOT YOU	WERE NOT YOU	
CANNOT, THAT	CANNOT THAT	CAN NOT.	
IS THE SAME	IS {THE} ⁱ SAME		
QUESTION I	QUESTION I		
RULED UPON.	RULED UPON		
	BEFORE. [space]		
SUTHERLAND:	SUTHERLAND	SUTHERLAND:	
WE OFFER TO	WE OFFER TO	THE THEORY OF	
FOLLOW	FOLLOW	FOLLOWING	
IT AND	IT {AND	IT UP IS TO	
PROVE THAT	PROVE THAT} ⁱ	PROVE THAT	
CERTAIN	CERTAIN	FRIENDS AMD	
MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	MEMBERS OF	

RT	RS	BT	PS

ļ	T	1	T
THE SAME	THE SAME	THE SAME	
TRIBE WERE AT	TRIBE WERE AT	TRIBE WERE AT	
THE		THE	
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNT Q AIN	
MEADOWS AT	MEADOWS AT	MEADOSWS AT	
THE TIME OF	THE TIME OF	THE TIME OF	
THE		THE	
SLAUGHTER.	SLAUGHTER. BY	SLAUGHTER	
	COURT	AND	
	SUTHERLAND	111(12)	
WE UNDERTAKE	WE UNDERTAKE	WE UNDERTAKE	
TO SHOW	SHOW	[307] TO SHOW	
THAT	SHOW	THAT	
INDIVIDUALS	INDIVIDUALS	INDIVIDUALS	
OF THE SAME	OF SAME TRIBE	OF THE SAME	
TRIBE WERE	WERE THERE.	TRIBE WERE	
· ·	WEKE THEKE.		
THERE.		THERE THE	
COURT		CO URT: I DON'T	
CLICE A DIED FILE		THINK IT	
SUSTAINED THE		WOULD BE	
OBJECTION OF	<pre><defense< pre=""></defense<></pre>	PROPER?	
PROSECUTION,SU	EXCEPTING≥	SUTHERLAND:	
THERLAND	NOTE OUR	NOTE AN	
EXCEPTING TO	EXCEPTION	EXCEPTION.	
THE RULING. Q.	$\{Q\}^1$	Q.	
CAN YOU	CAN YOU .	CAN YOU	
TALK THE	TALK {THE} ⁱ	TALK E THE	
INDIAN	INDIAN	IND A IAN	
LANGUAGE ? A.	LANGUAGE $\{A\}^{i}$	LANGUAGE? A	
YES SIR. Q.	YES SIR. $\{Q\}^1$	YES , SIR. Q.	
HOW MANY	HOW MANY	HOW MANY	
DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	
TRIBES	TRIBES	TRIBES WERE	
OCCUPIED	OCCUPY	OFCFCUPYING	
THIS PART OF	THIS PART OF	THIS PART OF	
THE TERRITORY	TERRITORY	THE TERRITORY	
AND ADJACENT	AND ADJACENT	OR ADJACENT	
PARTS AT	PARTS AT	PARTS OF IT AT	
THAT TIME, IN	THAT TIME =	THAT TIME,	
1857 ? A. THE	1857 { _A THE} ⁱ	I857? A THE	
TERRITORY, IN	TERRITORY IN	TERRITORY IN	
_	1857 WAS	'57 WAS	
· ·		LARGE —	
· ·	,		
1857, WAS LARGE, PRETTY LARGE,		'57 WAS	

N I	RS	BT	PS

FAR	FAR	— FAR	
EXTENDED,	EXTENDED	EXTENDING,	
FARTHER THAN	FARTHER THAN	FARTHER THA N	
MY	MY	MY	
KNOWLEDGE; OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	KNOWLEDGE OF	
THE INDIANS	INDIANS —[?]	THE INDIANS	
HAD BEEN. Q.	$\begin{cases} \{Q\}^i \end{cases}$	WAS. Q.	
WELL, FROM	FROM	WELL, FROM	
CORN CREEK	CORN CREEK	CRON CREEK	
SOUTH?	SOUTH HOW	SOUTH, HOW	
300111 !	MANY, GIVE US	MANY, GIVE US	
	AN ESTIMATE	AN ESTIMATE?	
A. THEY ARE	$\{_{A}\}^{i}$ THEY ARE	A. THEY ARE	
PARTLY ONE	BROADLY ONE	PARTLY ONE	
TRIBE, YET	TRIBE YET	TRIBE, YET	
DIVIDED UP	DIVIDED UP	DIVIDED UP	
INTO MANY	INTO MANY	INTO MANY	
DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	
NAMES AND	NAMES AND	NAMES,	
SPEAK THE	SPEAK {THE} ⁱ	TVAIVIES,	
SAME SAME	SAME		
LANGUAGE,	LANGUAGE		
FROM	EMBRACING	EMBRACING	
THE UTES OF	UTES,	THE UTES,	
SAN PETE,	SANDPITCHES,	SANPITCHES,	
PAHVANTES,	PAHVANTES	PAHVANTS,	
PIEEDS PIUTES	PIEEDS, PIUTES	PIEEDS, PIUTES,	
RUNNING	RUNNING	AND RUNNING	
CLEAR ON AS	CLEAR ON AS	V CLEAR ON	
FAR AS THE	FAR AS ←NEAR>	SOUTH AS AFAR	
THICKS THE	CALIFORNIA	AS THE	
MUDDY,	MOJAVE,	MOHAVE ,NEAR	
1,10221,	1,10011 (2,	SOUTHERN	
		CALIFORNIA,	
ALL SPEAKING	ALL SPEAK	ALL SPEAKING	
ONE	ONE	ONE	
LANGUAGE,	LANGUAGE.	LANGUAGE. Q.	
THE		BUT THE	
DIALECT	DIALECT	DIALECT	
CHANGES	CHANGES	CHANGES	
A VERY	SOME {A} ⁱ VERY	SOME? A. VERY	
LITTLE, BUT NOT	LITTLE, NOT	LITTLE, NOT	
ANY MORE SO	ANY MORE SO	ANY MORE SO	
THAN IN	THAN IN	THAN IN OTHER	

RT	RS	BT	PS

COUNTRIES AND	COUNTRIES IN	GOVERNMENTS	
DIFFERENT	o o o i vii allo ii v	IN OTHER	
PARTS OF	PARTS OF	PARTS OF	
CIVILIZATION,	CIVILIZATION,	S CIVILIZAT IO N	
IN THEIR	IN THEIR	IN THEIR	
BROGUE,	BROGUE,	BROGUES,	
HARDLY	HARDLY	ABOUT HARDLY	
THE SAME	SAME	THE SAME	
LANGUAGE.	LANGUAGE.	LANGUAGE.	
AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME	
THERE WASN'T	THERE WASN'T	THERE WASN'T	
	•	WOULDN'T	
LESS THAN	TO BE LESS	BE LESS T H A N	
TEN THOUSAND	TEN THOUSAND	TEN THOUSAND	
PEOPLE	PEOPLE	PEO L PLE THAT	
SPEAKING THAT	SPOKE THAT	SPOKE THAT	
LANGUAGE THAT	LANGUAGE,	LANGUAGE,	
WERE REALLY	WERE REALLY	REALLY FROM	
ONE TRIBE, IT	ONE TRIBE YET	ONE TRIBE. IT	
WENT BY	WENT BY	WENT BY	
DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	
NAMES.	NAMES. [space]	NAMES.	
Q. DID THEY	{ _O } ⁱ DID THEY	Q. DID THEY	
HAVE ONE	HAVE ANY	HAVE ANY	
COMMON CHIEF	COMMON CHIEF	COMMON CHIEF,	
WHO HAD	WHO HAD	WHO HAD	
JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION	JURISDICTION	
OVER ALL OF [467]	OVER ALL OF	OVER A LL OF	
THEM? A. THE	THEM A	THEM? A. THE	
PREVAILING	PREVAILING	PREVAILING	
CHIEF, THE	CHIEF	CHIEF AND	
CAPTAIN,	CAPTAIN[?]	CAPTAIN	
WHEREVER	WHEREVER	WHEREVER	
HE WENT	HE WENT	THEY WENT	
WAS WALKER —	WAS WALKER	WAS WALKER;	
WALKER	WALKER HAD	BUT WALKER, I	
		THINK HAD	
DIED	DIED I THINK	DIED	
BEFORE 1857. THE	BEFORE '57	BEFORE '57. THE	
WALKER FAMILY	WALKER	WALKER	
WERE	FAMILY WERE	FAMILY WAS	
A FAMILY OF	$\{\mathbf{A}\}^{i}$ FAMILY OF	A FAMILY OCF	
CHIEFS,	CHIEFS [space]	CHIEFS. THERE	
A		WERE A	

RT	RS	BT	PS

NUMBER OF	NUMBER OF	NUMBER OF HIS	
BROTHERS;	BROTHERS	BROWTHERS,	
WHEREVER	WHEREVER [12]	AND	
THEY WENT	THESE WERE	THESE WERE	
	HELD WAS[?]	HELD HELSD SO	
	UNDER HIS	AS	
THE CHIEFS	CHIEFS =	CHIEFS.	
WERE HELD SO.		CIIIZI S.	
THERE WERE	THERE WAS	THERE WAS	
SUB-CHIEFS OF	SUBCHIEFS OF	SUB-CHIEFS OF	
DIFFERENT	{DIFFERENT} ⁱ	DIFFERENT	
BANDS,KNOWN	BANDS KNOWN	BANDS KNOWN	
BY DIFFERENT	BY DIFFERENT	BY DIFFERENT	
NAMES.	NAMES. [space]	NAMES.	
✓ Q. WHEN YOU	{o}iWHEN YOU	Q. WHEN YOU	
SPEAK OF THE	SPEAK OF	SPEAK OF THE	
WHOLE TRIBE	WHOLE TRIBE	WHOLE TRIBE	
EMBRACING	EMBRACING	EMBRACING	
THE CAUSE OF	THE CAUSE OF	THE CAUSE, OR	
ANY	WRONG OF ANY	WRONG OF ANY	
ONE	ONE	ONE	
MEMBER,HOW	MEMBER OF IT,	MEMBER OF OR	
	HOW	IT, HOW WAS E	
EXTENSIVE WAS	EXTENSIVE WAS	EXTENSIVE WAS	
THAT CAUSE	THAT CAUSE	THAT CAUSE	
EMBRACED BY	EMBRACED BY	EMBRACED BY	
THE TRIBE —	THE TRIBE,	THE TIRIBE?	
DIDN'T DID IT	DID IT	DID IT	
EXTEND	EXTEND	EX P TEND	
BEYOND THE	BEYOND {THE} ⁱ	BEYOND THE	
MAN OR THIS	MAN OR THIS	MAN OR THIS	
COMBINATION	COMBINATION	COMBINAION	
OF MEN, $\langle A \rangle$ SO	OF MEN SO	OF MEN SO	
FAR AS THEY	FAR AS THEY	FAR AS THEY	
WERE	WERE	WERE	
INFORMED OF	INFORMED OF	INFORMED OF	
IT. IT WAS AS TO	IT ATHE	IT? A. THE	
THE	AMOUNT OF	AMOUNT OF	
PROVOCATION,	PROVOCATION	PROVOCATION	
	←OFFEND	TO OFFEND	
	THEM> ≤I AM	THEM I AM	
	ACQUAINTED≥	ACQUAINTED	
	FROM/THROUGH	WITH, THROUGH	
FROM	[?]		

RT	RS	BT	PS

CIRCUMSTANCES	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	
. I AM	S	S	
ACQUAINTED			
FROM UTAH	FROM UTAH	IN UTAH	
COUNTY	COUNTY	COUNTY,	
THROUGH SAN	THROUGH SAN	THROUGH SAN	
PETE AND SOUTH	PETE AND THE	PETE AND THE	
AS FAR	SEVIER	SEVIER	
		COUNTIESS,	
DOWN AS	DOWN	L AND DOWN	
HERE.	HERE IN THIS	HERE IN THIS	
TILLICE.	SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN	
Q.	COUNTRY { ₀ } ⁱ	COUNTRY. [308] Q.	
WERE ALL THE	WERE ALL THE	WERE ALL THE	
INDIANS EVER	INDIANS EVER	INDIANS EVER	
JOINED IN A	JOINED IN	JOINED IN A	
COMMON	COMMON	COMMON	
CAUSE TO	CAUSE TO	CAUSE TO	
REVENGE A	REVENGE	RE C VENGE A	
PARTICULAR	←PARTICULAR>	PARTICULAR	
CAUSE ON	INJURY ON	INJURY ON	
ONE ?	≤ANY≥ ONE.	ANY ONE? A-	
0112.	111(1 01(2.	YES,	
PROSECUTION:	{ ₀ } ⁱ PROSECUTIO	FREQUENTLY.	
DON'T	N DON'T	BASKIN: DON'T	
YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW	YOU KNOW	
THE SAME	{THE} ⁱ SAME	THE SAME	
CUSTOM	CUSTOM THAT	CUSTOM THAT	
PREVAILS WITH	PREVAILS WITH	PREVAILS WITH	
REFERENCE TO	REFERENCE TO	REFERENCE TO	
THE INDIANS	INDIANS	THE INDIANS	
THAT ALSO	ALSO	ALSO	
PREVAILS	PREVAILS	PREVAILS	
AMONG THE	AMONG THE	AMONG THE	
MORMON PEOPLE	MORMONS	MORMONS	
OF THIS	OF THIS	OF THIS	
COUNTRY?	COUNTRY,	COUNTRY, AND	
		*	
	AMONG {THE} ¹	AMONG THE	l l
	AMONG {THE} SIMPLE ≤AND	SIMPLE AND	
	. ,		
	SIMPLE ← AND	SIMPLE AND	
WITNESS:	SIMPLE ≤AND IGNORANT➤ OF	SIMPLE AND IGNORANT OF	
WITNESS: IF THAT IS A	SIMPLE ≼AND IGNORANT> OF THIS	SIMPLE AND IGNORANT OF THIS	

RT	RS	BT	PS

OHECEIONIACAN	OLIEGEIONI I GANI	OTTEGETON I CAN	
QUESTION I CAN	QUESTION I CAN	QUESTION I CAN	
ANSWER IT. IN	ANSWER IT. IN	A S NSWER IT. IN	
ANSWERING	ANSWER{ING} ¹	ANSWERING	
IT I SHOULD	IT I SHOULD	IT I SHOULD	
LIKE TO——	LIKE TO "" HOGE	LIKE TO ——	
HOGE: ANSWER	ANSWER MR.	HOGE: ANSWER	
MR. BASKINS	BASKIN	MR . BASKIN'S	
QUESTION?	QUESTION IT IS	QUESTION.	
A. IT IS	$\frac{\text{NOT SIR}}{\text{A}} \{_{A}\}^{i}$ IT IS	A. IT IS	
NOT SIR. I	NOT SIR $\{AI\}^i$	NOT, SIR. I	
KNOW OF NO	KNOW OF NO	KNOW A OF NO	
PEOPLE, AS FAR	PEOPLE AS FAR	PEOPLE AS FAR	
AS MY	AS MY	AS MY	
ACQUAINTANCE	ACQUAINTANCE	ACQUAINTANCE	
GOES THAT	GOES≥ {THAT	GOES THAT	
MORE	ARE} ⁱ MORE	ARE MORE	
STRICTLY HOLD	STRICTLY HOLD	STRICTLY HOLD	
EVERY MAN	EVERY MAN	EVERY A MAN	
ACCOUNTABLE	ACCOUNTABLE	ACCOUNTABLE	
FOR HIS OWN	FOR HIS OWN	FOR HIS OWN	
ACTS THAN DO	ACTS THAN DO	ACTS THAN DO	
THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON	
CHURCH.	CHURCH.	CHURCH.	
Q.	$\{Q\}^{i}$	BASKIN: Q.	
THEY HAVEN'T	THEY HAVEN'T	THEY OFTEN	
HELD IT TO THE	HELD IT TO	HOLD IT TO THE	
EXTENT OF	EXTENT OF	EXTENT OF	
SHEDDING	SHEDDING	SHEDDING	
BLOOD ? A. YES	BLOOD { _A } ⁱ YES	BLOOD? A. YES,	
SIR. [468] Q. IF HE	SIR { _Q } ⁱ IF HE	SIR. Q. IF HE	
COMMITS	COMMITS	COMMITS	
ADULTERY	ADULTERY	ADULTERY	
DON'T THEY	DON'T THEY	DON'T THEY	
KILL HIM ? A. NO	KILL HIM { _A } ⁱ NO	KILL HIM? A NO,	
SIR. Q. 'AINT IT	SIR. { _Q } ⁱ 'AINT IT	SIR. Q. AINT IT	
A RULE OF	A RULE OF	A RULE OF	
THE MORMON	YOUR MORMON	THE MORMON	
CHURCH THAT	CHURCH	C U HURCH	
THEY HAVE A	THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE A	
RIGHT TO KILL	RIGHT TO KILL	RIGHT TO KILL	
A MAN OUT OF	A MAN OUT OF	A MAN OUT OF	
THE CHURCH	CHURCH	THE CHURCH	
WHENEVER	WHENEVER	WHENEVER	
THE	{THE}i	THE	

RT	RS	BT	PS

AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES	
ORDER IT ?	ORDER A	ORDER IT? A.	
ORDERTI .	NO SIR =	NO, SIR; AND	
A. THAT MAN	$\{_{A}\}^{i}$ THAT MAN	THAT MAN	
WOULD BE AS	WOULD BE AS	WOULD BE AS	
PROMPTLY	PROMPTLY	PROMPTLY	
BROUGHT TO	BROUGHT TO	BROUGHT TO	
JUSTICE —	JUSTICE AS	JUSTICE	
AS	WELL AS AS	AS	
QUICK — IN THIS	QUICK	QUICK	
AS IN ANY	AS IN ANY	AS IN ANY	
COUNTRY I	COUNTRY I	C OUNTRY I	
HAVE LIVED IN.	HAVE LIVED IN.	HAVE LIVED IN.	
BASKIN: THERE	BASKIN THERE	BASKIN P : THERE	
MAY BE	MAY BE	MAY BE	
CONTINGENCIES	CONTINGENCIES	CONTINGENCIES	
ARISING IN	ARISING IN	ARISING IN	
WHICH WE MAY	WHICH WE MAY	WHICH WE MAY	
WANT TO	WANT {TO} ⁱ	Q WANT TO	
RECALL THIS	RECALL THIS	CRE-CALL THIS	
WITNESS.	WITNESS BY	WITNESS. THE	
COURT	COURT	COURT: THEN	
ADMONISHED			
THE WITNESS HE	YOU	YOU	
HAD BETTER	HAD BETTER	HAD BETTER	
REMAIN	REMAIN	REMAIN	
OUTSIDE DURING	OUTSIDE. [space]	OUTSIDE OF THE	
THE PENDENCY		COURT ROOM .	
OF THE TRIAL.			
[space]			